

Suttanipātapāḷi

1. Uragavaggo

1. Uragasuttaṃ

1.
Yo [yo ve (syā.)] uppatitaṃ vineti kodhaṃ, viṣaṃ sappaviṣaṃva osadhehi
[osadhebbhi (ka.)];
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
2.
Yo rāgamudacchidā asesam, bhisapupphamva saroruham [sareruham (ka.)] vigayha;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
3.
Yo taṇhamudacchidā asesam, saritam sīghasaram visosayitvā;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
4.
Yo mānamudabbadhī asesam, naḷasetumva sudubbalaṃ mahogho;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
5.
Yo nājjhagamā bhavesu sāraṃ, vicinaṃ pupphamiva udumbaresu;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
6.
Yassantarato na santi kopā, itibhavābhavatañca vītivatto;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
7.
Yassa vitakkā vidhūpitā, ajjhattaṃ suvikappitā asesā;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
8.
Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī, sabbaṃ accagamā imaṃ papañcaṃ;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
9.
Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī, sabbaṃ vitathamidanti ñatvā loke;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.

10. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī, sabbaṃ vitathamidanti vītalobho;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
11. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī, sabbaṃ vitathamidanti vītarāgo;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
12. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī, sabbaṃ vitathamidanti vītadoso;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
13. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī, sabbaṃ vitathamidanti vītamoho;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
14. Yassānusayā na santi keci, mūlā ca akusalā samūhatāse;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
15. Yassa darathajā na santi keci, oraṃ āgamanāya paccayāse;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
16. Yassa vanathajā na santi keci, vinibandhāya bhavāya hetukappā;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.
17. Yo nīvaraṇe pahāya pañca, anigho tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo;
So bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ, urago jiṇṇamiva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.

Uragasuttaṃ paṭhamam niṭṭhitam.

2. Dhaniyasuttaṃ

18. “Pakkodano duddhakhīrohamasmi, (iti dhaniyo gopo)
Anutīre mahiyā samānavāso;
Channā kuṭi āhito gini, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.
19. “Akkodhano vigatakhīlo’hamasmi, (iti bhagavā)
Anutīre mahiyekarattivāso;

Vivaṭā kuṭi nibbuto gini, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

20.

“Andhakamakasā na vijjare, (iti dhaniyo gopo)
Kacche rūḷhatiṇe caranti gāvo;
Vuṭṭhimpī saheyyumāgataṃ, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

21.

“Baddhāsi bhisī susaṅkhatā, (iti bhagavā)
Tiṇṇo pāragato vineyya oghaṃ;
Attho bhisiyā na vijjati, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

22.

“Gopī mama assavā alolā, (iti dhaniyo gopo)
Dīgharattaṃ saṃvāsiyā manāpā;
Tassā na suṇāmi kiñci pāpaṃ, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

23.

“Cittaṃ mama assavaṃ vimuttaṃ, (iti bhagavā)
Dīgharattaṃ paribhāvitaṃ sudantaṃ;
Pāpaṃ pana me na vijjati, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

24.

“Attavetanabhatohamasmi, (iti dhaniyo gopo)
Puttā ca me samāniyā arogā;
Tesaṃ na suṇāmi kiñci pāpaṃ, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

25.

“Nāhaṃ bhatakosmi kassaci, (iti bhagavā)
Nibbiṭṭhena carāmi sabbaloke;
Attho bhatiyā na vijjati, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

26.

“Atthi vasā atthi dhenupā, (iti dhaniyo gopo)
Godharaṇiyo paveṇiyopi atthi;
Usabhopi gavampatīdha atthi, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

27.

“Natthi vasā natthi dhenupā, (iti bhagavā)
Godharaṇiyo paveṇiyopi natthi;
Usabhopi gavampatīdha natthi, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

28.

“Khilā nikhātā asampavedhī, (iti dhaniyo gopo)

Dāmā muñjamayā navā susaṅṭhānā;
Na hi sakkhinti dhenupāpi chettuṃ, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

29.

“Usabho-r-iva chetva bandhanāni, (iti bhagavā)
Nāgo pūtilataṃva dālayitvā;
Nāhaṃ puna upessaṃ
gabbhaseyyaṃ, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva”.

30.

“Ninnañca thalañca pūrayanto, mahāmegho pavassi tāvadeva;
Sutvā devassa vassato, imamatthaṃ dhaniyo abhāsatha.

31.

“Lābhā vata no anappakā, ye mayaṃ bhagavantaṃ addasāma;
Saraṇaṃ taṃ upema cakkhuma, satthā no hohi tuvaṃ mahāmuni.

32.

“Gopī ca ahañca assavā, brahmacariyaṃ sugate carāmase;
Jātimaraṇassa pāragū, dukkhassantakarā bhavāmase”.

33.

“Nandati puttehi puttimā, (iti māro pāpimā)
Gomiko gohi tatheva nandati;
Upadhī hi narassa nandanā, na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhi”.

34.

“Socati puttehi puttimā, (iti bhagavā)
Gopiyo gohi tatheva socati;
Upadhī hi narassa socanā, na hi so socati yo nirūpadhī”ti.

Dhanyasuttaṃ dutiyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

3. Khaggavisāṇasuttaṃ

35.

Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ, aviheṭṭhayaṃ aññatarampi tesāṃ;
Na puttamiccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

36.

Samṣaggajātassa bhavanti snehā, snehanvayaṃ dukkhamidaṃ pahoti;
Ādīnavaṃ snehajaṃ pekkhamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

37.

Mitte suhajje anukampamāno, hāpeti atthaṃ paṭibaddhacitto;
Etaṃ bhayaṃ santhave pekkhamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

38.

Vaṃso visālova yathā visatto, puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā;
Vaṃsakkaḷīrova [vaṃsakaḷīrova (sī.), vaṃsākaḷīrova (syā. kaṃ. pī.), vaṃsekaḷīrova (niddeśa)] sajjamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

39.

Migo araṇṇamhi yathā abaddho, yenicchakaṃ gacchati gocarāya;
Viññū naro seritaṃ pekkhamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

40.

Āmantanā hoti sahāyamajjhe, vāse tḥāne gamane cārikāya;
Anabhijjhitaṃ seritaṃ pekkhamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

41.

Khiḍḍā ratī hoti sahāyamajjhe, puttesu ca vipulaṃ hoti pemaṃ;
Piyavippayogaṃ vijjucchamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

42.

Cātuddiso appaṭigho ca hoti, santussamāno itarītarena;
Parissayānaṃ sahitā achambhī, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

43.

Dussaṅgahā pabbajitāpi eke, atho gahaṭṭhā gharamāvasantā;
Apposukko paraputtesu hutvā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

44.

Oropayitvā ghibyañjanāni,
sañchinnapatto [saṃsīnapatto (sī.)] yathā koviḷāro;
Chetvāna vīro ghibandhanāni, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

45.

Sace labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ, saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥāridhīraṃ;
Abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni, careyya tenattamano satīmā.

46.

No ce labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ, saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥāridhīraṃ;
Rājāva raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya, eko care mātaṅgaraññeva nāgo.

47.

Addhā pasamsāma sahāyasampadaṃ, seṭṭhā samā sevitabbā sahāyā;
Ete aladdhā anavajjabhojī, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

48. Disvā suvaṇṇassa pabhassarāni, kammāraputtena suniṭṭhitāni;
Saṅghaṭṭamānāni duve bhujasmiṃ, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
49. Evaṃ dutiyena sahā mamassa, vācābhilāpo abhisajjanā vā;
Etaṃ bhayaṃ āyatimṃ pekkhamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
50. Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā, virūparūpena mathenti cittamṃ;
Ādīnavaṃ kāmagaṇesu disvā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
51. Ītī ca gaṇḍo ca upaddavo ca, rogo ca sallañca bhayañca metaṃ;
Etaṃ bhayaṃ kāmagaṇesu disvā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
52. Sītañca uṇhañca khudaṃ pipāsaṃ, vātātape ḍamsasarīsape [ḍamsasiriṃsape (sī. syā.
kaṃ. pī.)] ca;
Sabbānipetāni abhisambhavitvā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
53. Nāgova yūthāni vivajjayitvā, sañjātakhandho padumī uḷāro;
Yathābhirantaṃ vihare araññe, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
54. Aṭṭhānataṃ saṅgaṇikāratassa, yaṃ phassaye sāmayaikaṃ vimuttiṃ;
Ādiccabandhussa vaco nisamma, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
55. Diṭṭhivīsūkāni upātivatto, patto niyāmaṃ paṭiladdhamaggo;
Uppannañāṇomhi anaññaneyyo, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
56. Nillolupo nikkuho nippipāso, nimmakkho niddhantakasāvamoho;
Nirāsayo sabbaloke bhavitvā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
57. Pāpaṃ sahāyaṃ parivajjayetha, anattadassiṃ visame niviṭṭhaṃ;
Sayaṃ na seve pasutaṃ pamattaṃ, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
58. Bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ bhajetha, mittamṃ uḷāraṃ paṭibhānavantaṃ;
Aññāya atthāni vineyya kaṅkhaṃ, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

59. Khiḍḍaṃ ratiṃ kāmasukhañca loke, analaṅkaritvā anapekkhamāno;
Vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānā virato saccavādī, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
60. Puttañca dāraṃ pitarañca mātaraṃ, dhanāni dhaññāni ca bandhavāni;
Hitvāna kāmāni yathodhikāni, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
61. Saṅgo eso parittamettha sokhyaṃ, appassādo dukkhamettha bhiyyo;
Gaḷo eso iti ñatvā mutimā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
62. Sandālayitvāna saṃyojanāni, jālaṃva bhetvā salilambucārī;
Aggīva daḍḍhaṃ anivattamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
63. Okkhittacakkhū na ca pādalo, guttindriyo rakkhitamānasāno;
Anavassuto aparīḍayaṃhamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
64. Ohārayitvā gihibyañjanāni, sañchannapatto [\[sañchinnapatto \(syā. pī.\), pacchinnapatto \(ka.\)\]](#) yathā pārīchatto;
Kāsāyavattho abhinikkhamitvā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
65. Rasesu gedhaṃ akaraṃ alolo, anaññaposī sapadānacārī;
Kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
66. Pahāya pañcāvaraṇāni cetaso, upakkilese byapanujja sabbe;
Anissito chetva sinehadosaṃ, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
67. Vipīṭṭhikatvāna sukhaṃ dukhañca, pubbeva ca somanassadomanassaṃ;
Laddhānupekkhaṃ samathaṃ visuddhaṃ, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
68. Āraddhavīriyo paramatthapattiyā, alīnacitto akusītavutti;
Daḷhanikkamo thāmabalūpapanno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
69. Paṭisallānaṃ jhānamariñcamāno, dhammesu niccaṃ anudhammacārī;
Ādīnaṃ sammasitā bhavesu, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

70. Taṇhakkhayaṃ patthayamappamatto, aneḷamūgo sutavā satīmā;
Saṅkhātadhammo niyato padhānavā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
71. Sīhova saddesu asantasanto, vātova jālamhi asajjamāno;
Padumaṃva toyena alippamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
72. Sīho yathā dāṭhabalī pasayha, rājā migānaṃ abhibhuyya cārī;
Sevetha pantāni senāsanāni, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
73. Mettaṃ upekkhaṃ karuṇaṃ vimuttiṃ, āsevamāno muditañca kāle;
Sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
74. Rāgañca dosañca pahāya mohaṃ, sandālayitvāna saṃyojanāni;
Asantaṃ jīvitasaṅkhayamhi, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
75. Bhajanti sevanti ca kāraṇatthā, nikkāraṇā dullabhā ajja mittā;
Attaṭṭhapaññā asucī manussā, eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

Khaggavisāṇasuttaṃ tatiyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

4. Kasibhāradvājasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā magadhesu viharati dakkhiṇāgirismiṃ [\[dakkhiṇāgirismiṃ \(ka.\)\]](#) ekanāḷāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa pañcamattāni naṅgalasatāni payuttāni honti vappakāle. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa parivesanā vattati. Atha kho bhagavā yena parivesanā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi.

Addasā kho kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṃ. Disvāna bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “ahaṃ kho, samaṇa, kasāmi ca vapāmi ca; kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmi. Tvampi, samaṇa, kasassu ca vapassu ca; kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjassū”ti.

“Ahampi kho, brāhmaṇa, kasāmi ca vapāmi ca; kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmi”ti. “Na kho pana mayaṃ [\[na kho pana samaṇa \(syā.\)\]](#) passāma bhoto gotamassa yugaṃ vā naṅgalaṃ vā phālaṃ vā pācanaṃ vā balibadde [\[balivadde \(sī. pī.\)\]](#), [\[balibadde \(?\)\]](#) vā. Atha ca pana bhavaṃ

gotamo evamāha – ‘ahampi kho, brāhmaṇa, kasāmi ca vapāmi ca; kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmī’”ti.

Atha kho kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

76.

“Kassako paṭijānāsi, na ca passāma te kasim;
Kasim no pucchito brūhi, yathā jānemu te kasim”.

77.

“Saddhā bījaṃ tapo vuṭṭhi, paññā me yuganaṅgalaṃ;
Hirī īsā mano yottaṃ, sati me phālapācanaṃ.

78.

“Kāyagutto vacīgutto, āhāre udare yato;
Saccaṃ karomi niddānaṃ, soraccaṃ me pamocanaṃ.

79.

“Vīriyaṃ me dhuradhorayaṃ, yogakkhemādhivāhanaṃ;
Gacchati anivattantaṃ, yattha gantvā na socati.

80.

“Evamesā kasī kaṭṭhā, sā hoti amatapphalā;
Etaṃ kasim kasitvāna, sabbadukkhā pamuccatī”ti.

Atha kho kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo mahatiyā kaṃsapātiyā pāyasaṃ [pāyāsaṃ (sabbattha)] vaḍḍhetvā bhagavato upanāmesi – “bhuñjatu bhavaṃ gotamo pāyasaṃ. Kassako bhavaṃ; yaṃ hi bhavaṃ gotamo amatapphalaṃ [amatapphalampi (saṃ. ni. 1.197)] kasim kasatī”ti.

81.

“Gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ, sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa nesa dhammo;
Gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti buddhā, dhamme satī brāhmaṇa vuttiresā.

82.

“Aññaena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ, khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ;
Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu, khettaṃ hi taṃ puññapekkhassa hotī”ti.

“Atha kassa cāhaṃ, bho gotama, imaṃ pāyasaṃ dammī”ti? “Na khvāhaṃ taṃ, brāhmaṇa, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yassa so pāyaso bhutto sammā pariṇāmaṃ gaccheyya, aññaatra tathāgatassa vā tathāgatasāvakassa vā. Tena hi tvaṃ, brāhmaṇa, taṃ pāyasaṃ appaharite vā chaḍḍehi appāṇake vā udake opilāpehī”ti.

Atha kho kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo taṃ pāyasam appāṇake udake opilāpesi. Atha kho so pāyaso udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati [sandhūmāyati sampadhūmāyati (syā.)]. Seyyathāpi nāma phālo divasam santatto [divasasantatto (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati; evameva so pāyaso udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati.

Atha kho kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama! Seyyathāpi, bho gotama, nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya, cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantīti [dakkhintīti (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)]; evamevaṃ bhotā gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca, labheyyāhaṃ bhoto gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampada”nti.

Alattha kho kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno kho paṇāyasmā bhāradvājo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva – yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ – brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. “Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca [aññataro ca kho (sī. pī.), aññataro kho (syā. kaṃ. ka.)] paṇāyasmā bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

Kasibhāradvājasuttaṃ catutthaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

5. Cundasuttaṃ

83.

“Pucchāmi muniṃ pahūtapaññaṃ, (iti cundo kammāraputto)
Buddhaṃ dhammassāmiṃ vītataṇhaṃ;
Dvipaduttamaṃ [dipaduttamaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] sārathīnaṃ pavaraṃ, kati loke
samaṇā tadingha brūhi”.

84.

“Caturō samaṇā na pañcamatthi, (cundāti bhagavā)
Te te āvikaromi sakkhipuṭṭho;
Maggajino maggadesako ca, magge jīvati yo ca maggadūsi”.

85.

“Kaṃ maggajinaṃ vadanti buddhā, (iti cundo kammāraputto)
Maggakkhāyī kathaṃ atulyo hoti;
Magge jīvati me brūhi puṭṭho, atha me āvikarohi maggadūsim” [maggadūsi (ka.)].

86.

“Yo tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo, nibbānābhirato anānugiddho;
Lokassa sadevakassa netā, tādīṃ maggajinaṃ vadanti buddhā.

87.

“Paramaṃ paramanti yodha ñatvā, akkhāti vibhajate idheva dhammaṃ;
Taṃ kaṅkhachidaṃ muniṃ anejaṃ, dutiyaṃ bhikkhunamāhu maggadesiṃ.

88.

“Yo dhammapade sudesite, magge jīvati saññato satīmā;
Anavajjapadāni sevamāno, tatiyaṃ bhikkhunamāhu maggajīviṃ.

89.

“Chadanaṃ katvāna subbatānaṃ, pakkhandī kuladūsako pagabbho;
Māyāvī asaññato palāpo, patirūpena caraṃ sa maggadūsī.

90.

“Ete ca paṭivijjhi yo gahaṭṭho, sutavā ariyasāvako sapañño;
Sabbe netādisāti [sabbe ne tādīsāti (sī. syā. pī.)] ñatvā, iti disvā na hāpeti tassa
saddhā;
Kathaṃ hi duṭṭhena asampaduṭṭhaṃ, suddhaṃ asuddhena samaṃ kareyyā”ti.

Cundasuttaṃ pañcamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

6. Parābhavasuttaṃ

Evam me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa
ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ
jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

91.

“Parābhavantaṃ purisaṃ, mayaṃ pucchāma gotama [gotamaṃ (sī. syā.)];
Bhagavantaṃ [bhavantaṃ (syā. ka.)] puṭṭhumāgama, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.

92.

“Suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti, suvijāno [duvijāno (syā. ka.)] parābhavo;
Dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti, dhammadessī parābhavo”.

93.

“Iti hettaṃ vijānāma, paṭhama so parābhavo;
Dutiyaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.

94.

“Asantassa piyā honti, sante na kurute piyaṃ;
Asataṃ dhammaṃ roceti, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.

95.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, dutiyo so parābhavo;
Tatiyaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
96.
“Niddāsīlī sabhāsīlī, anuṭṭhātā ca yo naro;
Alaso kodhapaññaṇo, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
97.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, tatiyo so parābhavo;
Catutthaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
98.
“Yo mātaraṃ [yo mātaraṃ vā (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] pitaraṃ vā, jiṇṇakaṃ gatayobbanamaṃ;
Pahu santo na bharati, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
99.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, catuttho so parābhavo;
Pañcamaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
100.
“Yo brāhmaṇamaṃ [yo brāhmaṇamaṃ vā (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] samaṇamaṃ vā, aññaṃ vāpi
vanibbakaṃ;
Musāvādena vañceti, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
101.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, pañcamaṃ so parābhavo;
Chaṭṭhamaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
102.
“Pahūtavitto puriso, sahirañño sabhojano;
Eko bhuñjati sādūni, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
103.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, chaṭṭhamaṃ so parābhavo;
Sattamaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
104.
“Jātitthaddho dhanatthaddho, gottatthaddho ca yo naro;
Saññātiṃ atimaññeti, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
105.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, sattamaṃ so parābhavo;
Aṭṭhamaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.

106.
“Itthidhutto surādutto, akkhadhutto ca yo naro;
Laddhaṃ laddhaṃ vināseti, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
107.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, aṭṭhama so parābhavo;
Navamaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
108.
“Sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho [dārehyasantuṭṭho (ka.)], vesiyāsu padussati [padissati (sī.)];
Dussati [dissati (sī. pī.)] paradāresu, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
109.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, navama so parābhavo;
Dasamaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
110.
“Atītayobbano poso, āneti timbarutthaniṃ;
Tassā issā na supati, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
111.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, dasama so parābhavo;
Ekādasamaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
112.
“Itthiṃ soṇḍiṃ vikiraṇiṃ, purisaṃ vāpi tādisaṃ;
Issariyasmiṃ ṭhapeti [ṭhāpeti (sī. pī.), thapeti (ka.)], taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
113.
“Iti hetamaṃ vijānāma, ekādasama so parābhavo;
Dvādasamaṃ bhagavā brūhi, kiṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
114.
“Appabhogo mahātaṇho, khattiye jāyate kule;
So ca rajjaṃ patthayati, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ”.
115.
“Ete parābhave loke, paṇḍito samavekkhiya;
Ariyo dassanasampanno, sa lokaṃ bhajate siva”nti.

Parābhavasuttaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

7. Vasalasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me sutam – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Tena kho pana samayena aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesane aggi pajjalito hoti āhuti paggaḥitā. Atha kho bhagavā sāvattiyam sapadānam piṇḍāya caramāno yena aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami.

Addasā kho aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam. Disvāna bhagavantam etadavoca – “tatreva [atreva (syā. ka.)], muṇḍaka; tatreva, samaṇaka; tatreva, vasalaka tiṭṭhāhī”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā aggikabhāradvājam brāhmaṇam etadavoca – “jānāsi pana tvam, brāhmaṇa, vasalam vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme”ti? “Na khvāham, bho gotama, jānāmi vasalam vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme; sādhu me bhavam gotamo tathā dhammam desetu, yathāham jāneyyam vasalam vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme”ti. “Tena hi, brāhmaṇa, suṇāhi, sādhu kam manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bho”ti kho aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca –

116.

“Kodhano upanāhī ca, pāpamakkhī ca yo naro;
Vipannadiṭṭhi māyāvī, tam jaññā vasalo iti.

117.

“Ekajam vā dvijam [dijam (pī.)] vāpi, yodha paṇam vihiṃsati;
Yassa paṇe dayā natthi, tam jaññā vasalo iti.

118.

“Yo hanti parirundhati [uparundheti (syā.), uparundhati (ka.)], gāmāni nigamāni ca;
Niggāhako [nigghātako (?)] samaññāto, tam jaññā vasalo iti.

119.

“Gāme vā yadi vā raññe, yam paresam mamāyitam;
Theyyā adinnamādeti [adinnam ādiyati (sī. pī.)], tam jaññā vasalo iti.

120.

“Yo have iṇamādāya, cujjamāno [bhuñjamāno (?)] palāyati;
Na hi te iṇamatthīti, tam jaññā vasalo iti.

121.

“Yo ve kiñcikkhakamyatā, panthasmiṃ vajantam janam;
Hantvā kiñcikkhamādeti, tam jaññā vasalo iti.

122.

“Attahetu parahetu, dhanahetu ca [dhanahetu va (ka.)] yo naro;
Sakkipuṭṭho musā brūti, tam jaññā vasalo iti.

- 123.**
“Yo ñātīnaṃ sakhīnaṃ vā, dhāresu paṭidissati;
Sāhasā [[sahasā \(sī. syā.\)](#)] sampiyena vā, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 124.**
“Yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā, jiṇṇakaṃ gatayobbanāṃ;
Pahu santo na bharati, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 125.**
“Yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā, bhātaraṃ bhaginiṃ sasum;
Hanti roseti vācāya, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 126.**
“Yo atthaṃ pucchito santo, anatthamanusāsati;
Paṭicchannena manteti, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 127.**
“Yo katvā pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, mā maṃ jaññāti icchati [[vibha. 894 passitabbaṃ](#)];
Yo paṭicchannakammanto, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 128.**
“Yo ve parakulaṃ gantvā, bhutvāna [[sutvā ca \(syā. ka.\)](#)] sucibhojanaṃ;
Āgataṃ nappaṭipūjeti, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 129.**
“Yo brāhmaṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā, aññaṃ vāpi vanibbakaṃ;
Musāvādena vañceti, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 130.**
“Yo brāhmaṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā, bhattakāle upaṭṭhite;
Roseti vācā na ca deti, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 131.**
“Asataṃ yodha pabrūti, mohena paliguṇṭhito;
Kiñcikkhaṃ nijigīsāno [[nijigimsāno \(sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.\)](#)], taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 132.**
“Yo cattānaṃ samukkaṃse, pare ca mavajānāti [[mavajānati \(sī. syā. pī.\)](#)];
Nihīno sena mānena, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.
- 133.**
“Rosako kadariyo ca, pāpiccho maccharī saṭho;
Ahiriko anottappī, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti.

134.

“Yo buddhaṃ paribhāsati, atha vā tassa sāvakaṃ;
Paribbājaṃ [paribbajam (ka.), paribbājakaṃ (syā. kaṃ.)] gahaṭṭhaṃ vā, taṃ jaññā
vasalo iti.

135.

“Yo ve anaraḥaṃ [anarahā (sī. pī.)] santo, araḥaṃ paṭijānāti [paṭijānati (sī. syā. pī.)];
Coro sabrahmake loke, eso kho vasalādhamo.

136.

“Ete kho vasalā vuttā, mayā yete pakāsītā;
Na jaccā vasalo hoti, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo;
Kammunā [kammanā (sī. pī.)] vasalo hoti, kammunā hoti brāhmaṇo.

137.

“Tadamināpi jānātha, yathāmedaṃ [yathāpedaṃ (ka.)] nidassanaṃ;
Caṇḍālaputto sopāko [sapāko (?)], mātāṅgo iti vissuto.

138.

“So yasaṃ paramaṃ patto [so yasapparamappatto (syā. ka.)], mātāṅgo yaṃ
sudullabhaṃ;
Āgacchuṃ tassupaṭṭhānaṃ, khattiyā brāhmaṇā bahū.

139.

“Devayānaṃ abhiruyha, virajaṃ so mahāpathaṃ;
Kāmarāgaṃ virājetvā, brahmalokūpago ahu;
Na naṃ jāti nivāresi, brahmalokūpapattiyā.

140.

“Ajjhāyakakule jātā, brāhmaṇā mantabandhavā;
Te ca pāpesu kammesu, abhiṇhamupadissare.

141.

“Diṭṭheva dhamme gārayhā, samparāye ca duggati;
Na ne jāti nivāreti, duggatyā [duggaccā (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] garahāya vā.

142.

“Na jaccā vasalo hoti, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo;
Kammunā vasalo hoti, kammunā hoti brāhmaṇo”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “abhikkantaṃ, bho
gotama...pe... upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gata”nti.

Vasalasuttaṃ sattamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

8. Mettasuttaṃ

143.

Karaṇīyamatthakusalena, yanta santaṃ padaṃ abhisamecca;
Sakko ujū ca suhujū [sūjū (sī.)] ca, sūvaco cassa mudu anatimānī.

144.

Santussako ca subharo ca, appakicco ca sallahukavutti;
Santindriyo ca nipako ca, appagabbho kulesvananugiddho.

145.

Na ca khuddamācare kiñci, yena viññū pare upavadeyyuṃ;
Sukhino va khemino hontu, sabbasattā [sabbe sattā (sī. syā.)] bhavantu sukhittā.

146.

Ye keci pāṇabhūtatti, tasā vā thāvarā vanavasesā;
Dīghā vā ye va mahantā [mahanta (?)], majjhimā rassakā aṇukathulā.

147.

Diṭṭhā vā ye va adiṭṭhā [adiṭṭha (?)], ye va [ye ca (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] dūre vasanti
avidūre;
Bhūtā va sambhavesī va [bhūtā vā sambhavesī vā (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)], sabbasattā
bhavantu sukhittā.

148.

Na paro paraṃ nikubbetha, nātimaññetha katthaci na kañci [naṃ kañci (sī. pī.), naṃ
kiñci (syā.), na kiñci (ka.)];
Byārosanā paṭighasaññā, nāññamaññassa dukkhamiccheyya.

149.

Mātā yathā niyaṃ puttamāyusā ekaputtamanurakkhe;
Evampi sabbabhūtesu, mānasam bhāvaye aparimāṇam.

150.

Mettañca sabbalokasmi, mānasam bhāvaye aparimāṇam;
Uddham adho ca tiriyañca, asambādham averamasapattam.

151.

Tiṭṭham caraṃ nisinno va [vā (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)], sayāno yāvatāssa vitamidho
[vigatamiddo (bahūsu)];
Etaṃ satim adhiṭṭheyya, brahmametaṃ vihāramidhamāhu.

152.

Diṭṭhiñca anupaggamma, sīlavā dassanena sampanno;

Kāmesu vinaya [vineyya (sī. syā. pī.)] gedhaṃ, na hi jātuggabbhaseyya punaretīti.

Mettasuttaṃ aṭṭhamam niṭṭhitam.

9. Hemavatasuttaṃ

153.

“Ajja pannaraso uposatho, (iti sātāgiro yakkho)
Dibbā [dibbyā (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] ratti upaṭṭhitā;
Anomanāmaṃ satthāraṃ, handa passāma gotamaṃ”.

154.

“Kacci mano supaṇihito, (iti hemavato yakkho)
Sabbabhūtesu tādino;
Kacci iṭṭhe aniṭṭhe ca, saṅkappassa vasīkatā”.

155.

“Mano cassa supaṇihito, (iti sātāgiro yakkho)
Sabbabhūtesu tādino;
Atho iṭṭhe aniṭṭhe ca, saṅkappassa vasīkatā”.

156.

“Kacci adinnaṃ nādiyati, (iti hemavato yakkho)
Kacci pāṇesu saññato;
Kacci ārā pamādamhā, kacci jhānaṃ na riñcati”.

157.

“Na so adinnaṃ ādiyati, (iti sātāgiro yakkho)
Atho pāṇesu saññato;
Atho ārā pamādamhā, buddho jhānaṃ na riñcati”.

158.

“Kacci musā na bhaṇati, (iti hemavato yakkho)
Kacci na khīṇabyappatho;
Kacci vebhūtiyaṃ nāha, kacci samphaṃ na bhāsati”.

159.

“Musā ca so na bhaṇati, (iti sātāgiro yakkho)
Atho na khīṇabyappatho;
Atho vebhūtiyaṃ nāha, mantā atthaṃ ca [atthaṃ so (sī. pī. ka.)] bhāsati”.

160.

“Kacci na rajjati kāmesu, (iti hemavato yakkho)
Kacci cittaṃ anāvilam;

Kacci mohamaṃ atikkanto, kacci dhammesu cakkhumā”.

161.

“Na so rajjati kāmesu, (iti sātāgiro yakkho)
Atho cittaṃ anāvilamaṃ;
Sabbamohamaṃ atikkanto, buddho dhammesu cakkhumā”.

162.

“Kacci vijjāya sampanno, (iti hemavato yakkho)
Kacci saṃsuddhacāraṇo;
Kaccissa āsavā khīṇā, kacci natthi punabbhavo”.

163.

“Vijjāya ceva sampanno, (iti sātāgiro yakkho)
Atho saṃsuddhacāraṇo;
Sabbassa āsavā khīṇā, natthi tassa punabbhavo”.

163A.

“Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ, kammunā byappathena ca;
Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, dhammato naṃ pasamsati”.

163B.

“Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ, kammunā byappathena ca;
Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, dhammato anumodasi”.

164.

“Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ, kammunā byappathena ca;
Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, handa passāma gotamaṃ.

165.

“Eṇijaṅghamaṃ kisaṃ vīraṃ [dhīraṃ (syā.)], appāhāraṃ alolupaṃ;
Muniṃ vanasmiṃ jhāyantaṃ, ehi passāma gotamaṃ.

166.

“Sīhamaṃvekacaraṃ nāgaṃ, kāmesu anapekkhinaṃ;
Upasaṅkamma pucchāma, maccupāsappamocanaṃ.

167.

“Akkhātāraṃ pavattāraṃ, sabbadhammāna pāraguṃ;
Buddhaṃ verabhayātītaṃ, mayaṃ pucchāma gotamaṃ”.

168.

“Kismiṃ loko samuppanno, (iti hemavato yakkho)
Kismiṃ kubbati santhavaṃ [sandhavaṃ (ka.)];

Kissa loko upādāya, kismiṃ loko vihaññati”.

169.

“Chasu [chassu (sī. pī.)] loko samuppanno, (hemavatāti bhagavā)
Chasu kubbati santhavaṃ;
Channameva upādāya, chasu loko vihaññati”.

170.

“Katamaṃ taṃ upādānaṃ, yattha loko vihaññati;
Niyānaṃ pucchito brūhi, kathaṃ dukkhā pamuccati” [pamuñcati (syā.)].

171.

“Pañca kāmagaṇā loke, manochaṭṭhā paveditā;
Ettha chandaṃ virājetvā, evaṃ dukkhā pamuccati.

172.

“Etaṃ lokassa niyyānaṃ, akkhātaṃ vo yathātathaṃ;
Etaṃ vo ahamakkhāmi, evaṃ dukkhā pamuccati”.

173.

“Ko sūdha tarati oghaṃ, kodha tarati aṇṇavaṃ;
Appatiṭṭhe anālambe, ko gambhīre na sīdati”.

174.

“Sabbadā sīlasampanno, paññavā susamāhito;
Ajjhatacintī [ajjhattasaññī (syā. kaṃ. ka.)] satimā, oghaṃ tarati duttaraṃ.

175.

“Virato kāmasaññāya, sabbasaṃyojanātigo;
Nandībhavaparikkhīṇo, so gambhīre na sīdati”.

176.

“Gabbhīrapaññaṃ nipuṇatthadassiṃ, akiñcanaṃ kāmabhava asattaṃ;
Taṃ passatha sabbadhi vippamuttaṃ, dibbe pathe kamamānaṃ mahesiṃ.

177.

“Anomanāmaṃ nipuṇatthadassiṃ, paññādaṃ kāmālaye asattaṃ;
Taṃ passatha sabbaviduṃ sumedhaṃ, ariye pathe kamamānaṃ mahesiṃ.

178.

“Sudiṭṭhaṃ vata no ajja, suppaḥātaṃ suhuṭṭhitaṃ;
Yaṃ addasāma sambuddhaṃ, oghatiṇṇamanāsavaṃ.

179.

“Ime dasasatā yakkhā, iddhimanto yasassino;
Sabbe taṃ saraṇaṃ yanti, tvaṃ no satthā anuttaro.

180.

“Te mayaṃ vicarissāma, gāmā gāmaṃ nagā nagaṃ;
Namassamānā sambuddhaṃ, dhammassa ca sudhammata”nti.

Hemavatasuttaṃ navamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

10. Āḷavakasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā āḷaviyaṃ viharati āḷavakassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho āḷavako yakkho yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtīvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “nikkhama, samaṇā”ti. “Sādhāvuso”ti bhagavā nikkhama. “Pavisa, samaṇā”ti. “Sādhāvuso”ti bhagavā pāvīsi.

Dutiyaṃpe... tatiyaṃpe... kho āḷavako yakkho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “nikkhama, samaṇā”ti. “Sādhāvuso”ti bhagavā nikkhama. “Pavisa, samaṇā”ti. “Sādhāvuso”ti bhagavā pāvīsi.

Catutthyaṃpe kho āḷavako yakkho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “nikkhama, samaṇā”ti. “Na khvāhaṃ taṃ, āvuso, nikkhamissāmi. Yaṃ te karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti.

“Pañhaṃ taṃ, samaṇa, pucchissāmi. Sace me na byākarissasi, cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi, hadayaṃ vā te phālessāmi, pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khipissāmi”ti.

“Na khvāhaṃ taṃ, āvuso, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇīyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khipeyya. Api ca tvaṃ, āvuso, puccha yadākaṅkhasi”ti. Atha kho āḷavako yakkho bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

181.

“Kiṃ sūda vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ, kiṃ su suciṇṇaṃ sukhamāvahāti;
Kiṃ su [kiṃ sū (sī.)] have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ, kathaṃ jīviṃ jīvitamāhu seṭṭhaṃ”.

182.

“Saddhīdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ, dhammo suciṇṇo sukhamāvahāti;
Saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ, paññājīviṃ jīvitamāhu seṭṭhaṃ”.

183.

“Kathaṃ su tarati oghaṃ, kathaṃ su tarati aṇṇavaṃ;
Kathaṃ su dukkhamacceti, kathaṃ su parisujjhati”.

184.

“Saddhā tarati oghaṃ, appamādena aṇṇavaṃ;
Vīriyena [viriyena (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] dukkhamacceti, paññāya parisujjhati”.

185.

“Kathaṃ su labhate paññaṃ, kathaṃ su vindate dhaṇaṃ;
Kathaṃ su kittiṃ pappoti, kathaṃ mittāni ganthati;
Asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ, kathaṃ pecca na socati”.

186.

“Saddahāno arahataṃ, dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyā;
Sussūsaṃ [sussūsā (sī. pī.)] labhate paññaṃ, appamatto vicakkhaṇo.

187.

“Patirūpakārī dhuravā, uṭṭhātā vindate dhaṇaṃ;
Saccena kittiṃ pappoti, dadaṃ mittāni ganthati.

188.

“Yassete caturo dhammā, saddhassa gharamesino;
Saccaṃ dhammo [damo (?)] dhiti cāgo, sa ve pecca na socati.

189.

“Ingha aññepi pucchassu, puthū samaṇabrāhmaṇe;
Yadi saccā damā cāgā, khantiyā bhīyyodha vijjati”.

190.

“Kathaṃ nu dāni puccheyyaṃ, puthū samaṇabrāhmaṇe;
Yohaṃ [sohaṃ (sī. pī.)] ajja pajānāmi, yo attho samparāyiko.

191.

“Atthāya vata me buddho, vāsāyālavimāgamā;
Yohaṃ [atṭhinhārūhi samyutto (syā. ka.)] ajja pajānāmi, yattha dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ.

192.

“So ahaṃ vicarissāmi, gāmā gāmaṃ purā puraṃ;
Namassamāno sambuddhaṃ, dhammassa ca sudhammata”nti.

Āḷavakasuttaṃ dasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

11. Vijayasuttaṃ

193.

Caraṃ vā yadi vā tiṭṭhaṃ, nisinno uda vā sayāṃ;
Samiñjeti pasāreti, esā kāyassa iñjanā.

- 194.**
Aṭṭhinahārusaṃyutto, tacamaṃsāvalepano;
Chaviyā kāyo paṭicchanno, yathābhūtaṃ na dissati.
- 195.**
Antapūro udarapūro, yakanapeḷassa [yakapeḷassa (sī. syā.)] vatthino;
Hadayassa papphāsassa, vakkassa pihakassa ca.
- 196.**
Siṅghāṇikāya kheḷassa, sedassa ca medassa ca;
Lohitassa lasikāya, pittassa ca vasāya ca.
- 197.**
Athassa navahi sotehi, asucī savati sabbadā;
Akkhimhā akkhigūthako, kaṇṇamhā kaṇṇagūthako.
- 198.**
Siṅghāṇikā ca nāsato, mukhena vamatekadā;
Pittaṃ semhañca vamatī, kāyamhā sedajallikā.
- 199.**
Athassa susiraṃ sīsaṃ, matthaluṅgassa pūritaṃ;
Subhato naṃ maññati, bālo avijjāya purakkhato.
- 200.**
Yadā ca so mato seti, uddhumāto vinīlako;
Apaviddho susānasmīṃ, anapekkhā honti ñātayo.
- 201.**
Khādanti naṃ suvānā [supāṇā (pī.)] ca, siṅgālā [sigālā (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] vakā kimī;
Kākā gijjhā ca khādanti, ye caññe santi pāṇino.
- 202.**
Sutvāna buddhavacanaṃ, bhikkhu paññāṇavā idha;
So kho naṃ parijānāti, yathābhūtañhi passati.
- 203.**
Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ, yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ;
Ajjhattañca bahiddhā ca, kāye chandaṃ virājaye.
- 204.**
Chandarāgaviratto so, bhikkhu paññāṇavā idha;
Ajjhagā amataṃ santiṃ, nibbānaṃ padamaccutaṃ.

205. Dvipādakoyaṃ [dipādakoyaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] asuci, duggandho parihāraṭi [parihāraṭi (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)];
Nānākuṇapaparipūro, vissavanto tato tato.

206. Etādisena kāyena, yo maññe uṇṇametave [unnametave (?)];
Paraṃ vā avajāneyya, kimaññatra adassanāti.

Vijayasuttaṃ ekādasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

12. Munisuttaṃ

207. Santhavāto bhayaṃ jātaṃ, niketā jāyate rajo;
Aniketamasanthavaṃ, etaṃ ve munidassanaṃ.

208. Yo jātamucchijja na ropayeyya, jāyantamassa nānuppavecche;
Tamāhu ekaṃ muninaṃ carantaṃ, addakkhi so santipadaṃ mahesi.

209. Saṅkhāya vatthūni pamāya [pahāya (ka. sī. ka.), samāya (ka.) pa + mī + tvā = pamāya,
yathā nissāyātīpadaṃ] bījaṃ, sinehamassa nānuppavecche;
Sa ve munī jātikhayantadassī, takkaṃ pahāya na upeti saṅkhaṃ.

210. Aññāya sabbāni nivesanāni, anikāmayāṃ aññatarampi tesāṃ;
Sa ve munī vītagedho agiddho, nāyūhatī pārāgato hi hoti.

211. Sabbābhibhuṃ sabbaviduṃ sumedhaṃ, sabbesu dhammesu anūpalittaṃ;
Sabbāñjahaṃ taṇhakkhaye vimuttaṃ, taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni [munim (sī. pī.)] vedayanti.

212. Paññābalaṃ sīlavatūpapannaṃ, samāhitaṃ jhānaraṭaṃ satīmaṃ;
Saṅgā pamuttaṃ akhilaṃ anāsavaṃ, taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni vedayanti.

213. Ekaṃ carantaṃ munimappamattaṃ, nindāpasamsāsu avedhamānaṃ;
Sīhaṃva saddesu asantantaṃ, vātaṃva jālamhi asajjamānaṃ;
Padumaṃva toyena alippamānaṃ,
netāramaññesamaññaneyyaṃ;
Taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni vedayanti.

214.

Yo ogahaṇe thambhorivābhijāyati, yasmim̐ pare vācāpariyantaṃ [vācaṃ pariyantaṃ (ka.)] vadanti;
Taṃ vītarāgaṃ susamāhitindriyaṃ, taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni vedayanti.

215.

Yo ve ʘhitatto tasaraṃva ujjū, jigucchati kammehi pāpakehi;
Vīmaṃsamāno visamaṃ samañca, taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni vedayanti.

216.

Yo saññatatto na karoti pāpaṃ, daharo majjhimo ca muni [daharo ca majjho ca munī (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] yatatto;
Arosaneyyo na so roseti kañci [na roseti (syā.)], taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni vedayanti.

217.

Yadaggato majjhato sesato vā, piṇḍaṃ labhetha paradattūpajīvī;
Nālaṃ thutuṃ nopi nipaccavādī, taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni vedayanti.

218.

Muniṃ carantaṃ virataṃ methunasmā, yo yobbane nopanibajjhate kvaci;
Madappamādā virataṃ vippamuttaṃ, taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni vedayanti.

219.

Aññāya lokaṃ paramatthadassiṃ, oghaṃ samuddaṃ atitariya tādiṃ;
Taṃ chinnaganthaṃ asitaṃ anāsavaṃ, taṃ vāpi dhīrā muni vedayanti.

220.

Asamā ubho dūravihāravuttino, gihī dāraposī amamo ca subbato;
Parapāṇarodhāya gihī asaññato, niccaṃ munī rakkhati pāṇine [pāṇino (sī.)] yato.

221.

Sikhī yathā nīlagīvo vihaṅgamo, haṃsassa nopeti javaṃ kudācanaṃ;
Evaṃ gihī nānukaroti bhikkhuno, munino vivittassa vanamhi jhāyatoti.

Munisuttaṃ dvādasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Uragavaggo paṭhamo niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Urago dhaniyo ceva, visāṇañca tathā kasi;
Cundo parābhavo ceva, vasalo mettabhāvanā.

Sātāgiro ālavako, vijayo ca tathā muni;
Dvādasetāni suttāni, uragavaggoti vuccatīti.

2. Cūḷavaggo

1. Ratanasuttaṃ

222.

Yānīdha bhūtāni samāgatāni, bhummāni [bhūmāni (ka.)] vā yāni va antalikkhe;
Sabbeva bhūtā sumanā bhavantu, athopi sakkacca suṇantu bhāsitaṃ.

223.

Tasmā hi bhūtā nisāmetha sabbe, mettaṃ karotha mānusiya pajāya;
Divā ca ratto ca haranti ye baliṃ, tasmā hi ne rakkhatha appamattā.

224.

Yaṃ kiñci vittaṃ idha vā huraṃ vā, saggesu vā yaṃ ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ;
Na no samaṃ atthi tathāgatena, idampi buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ;
Etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

225.

Khayaṃ virāgaṃ amataṃ paṇītaṃ, yadajjhagā sakyamunī samāhito;
Na tena dhammena samatthi kiñci, idampi dhamme ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ;
Etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

226.

Yaṃ buddhaseṭṭho parivaṇṇayī suciṃ, samādhimānantarikaññamāhu;
Samādhinā tena samo na vijjati, idampi dhamme ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ;
Etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

227.

Ye puggalā aṭṭha sataṃ pasatthā, cattāri etāni yugāni honti;
Te dakkhiṇeyyā sugatassa sāvakā, etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni;
Idampi saṅghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

228.

Ye suppayuttā manasā daḷhena, nikkāmino gotamasāsanamhi;
Te pattipattā amataṃ vigayha, laddhā mudhā nibbutiṃ [nibbuti (ka.)] bhuñjamānā;
Idampi saṅghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

229.

Yathindakhīlo pathavissito [padavissito (ka. sī.), paṭhaviṃ sito (ka. sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)]
siyā, catubbhi vātehi asampakampiyo;
Tathūpamaṃ sappurisaṃ vadāmi, yo ariyasaccāni avecca passati;
Idampi saṅghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

230.

Ye ariyasaccāni vibhāvayanti, gambhīrapaññaena sudesitāni;
Kiñcāpi te honti bhusaṃ pamattā, na te bhavaṃ aṭṭhamamādiyanti;
Idampi saṅghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

231.

Sahāvassa dassanasampadāya [sahāvasaddassanasampadāya (ka.)], tayassu dhammā
jahitā bhavanti;
Sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchitañca, sīlabbataṃ vāpi yadatthi kiñci.
Catūhapāyehi ca vippamutto, chaccābhiṭṭhānāni [cha cābhiṭṭhānāni (sī. syā.)] bhabba
kātuṃ [abhabbo kātuṃ (sī.)];
Idampi saṅghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

232.

Kiñcāpi so kamma [kammaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] karoti pāpakaṃ, kāyena vācā uda
cetasā vā;
Abhabba [abhabbo (bahūsu)] so tassa paṭicchadāya [paṭicchādāya (sī.)], abhabbatā
diṭṭhapadassa vuttā;
Idampi saṅghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

233.

Vanappagumbe yatha [yathā (sī. syā.)] phussitagge, gimhānamāse paṭhamasmiṃ
[paṭhamasmi (?)] gimhe;
Tathūpamaṃ dhammavaraṃ adesayi [adesayī (sī.)], nibbānagāmiṃ paramaṃ hitāya;
Idampi buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

234.

Varo varaññū varado varāharo, anuttaro dhammavaraṃ adesayi;
Idampi buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

235.

Khīṇaṃ purāṇaṃ nava natthi sambhavaṃ, virattacittāyatike bhavasmiṃ;
Te khīṇabijā avirūhichandā, nibbantntti dhīrā yathāyaṃ [yathayaṃ (ka.)] padīpo;
Idampi saṅghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ, etena saccena suvatthi hotu.

236.

Yānīdha bhūtāni samāgatāni, bhummāni vā yāni va antalikkhe;
Tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ, buddhaṃ namassāma suvatthi hotu.

237.

Yānīdha bhūtāni samāgatāni, bhummāni vā yāni va antalikkhe;
Tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ, dhammaṃ namassāma suvatthi hotu.

238.

Yānīdha bhūtāni samāgatāni, bhummāni vā yāni va antalikkhe;

Tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ, saṅghaṃ namassāma suvatthi hotūti.

Ratanasuttaṃ paṭhamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

2. Āmagandhasuttaṃ

239.

“Sāmākaciṅgūlakacīnakāni ca, pattapphalaṃ mūlaphalaṃ gavippphalaṃ;
Dhammena laddhaṃ satamasnamānā [satamasamānā (sī. pī.), satamassamānā (syā.
kaṃ.)], na kāmakāmā alikaṃ bhaṇanti.

240.

“Yad asnamāno sukataṃ suniṭṭhitaṃ, parehi dinnaṃ payataṃ paṇītaṃ;
Sālīnamannaṃ paribhuñjamāno, so bhuñjasī kassapa āmagandhaṃ.

241.

“Na āmagandho mama kappatīti, icceva tvaṃ bhāsasi brahmabandhu;
Sālīnamannaṃ paribhuñjamāno, sakuntamaṃsehi susaṅkhatehi;
Pucchāmi taṃ kassapa etamatthaṃ, kathaṃ pakāro tava āmagandho”.

242.

“Pāṇātipāto vadhachedabandhanaṃ, theyyaṃ musāvādo nikaivañcanāni ca;
Ajjhena kujjaṃ [ajjhena kujjaṃ (sī. pī.)] paradārasevanā, esāmagandho na hi
maṃsabhojanaṃ.

243.

“Ye idha kāmesu asaññatā janā, rasesu gidhā asucibhāvamassitā [asucīkamissitā (sī.
syā. kaṃ. pī.)];
Natthikadiṭṭhī visamā durannayā, esāmagandho na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ.

244.

“Ye lūkhasā dāruṇā piṭṭhimamsikā [ye lūkharasā dāruṇā parapiṭṭhimamsikā (ka.)],
mittadduno nikkaruṇātimānino;
Adānasilā na ca denti kassaci, esāmagandho na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ.

245.

“Kodho mado thambho paccupaṭṭhāpanā [paccuṭṭhāpanā ca (sī. syā.), paccuṭṭhāpanā
(pī.)], māyā usūyā bhassasamussayo ca;
Mānātimāno ca asabbhi santhavo, esāmagandho na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ.

246.

“Ye pāpasilā iṅaghātasūcakā, vohārakūṭā idha pātirūpikā [pātirūpikā (?)];
Narādhamā yedha karonti kibbisam, esāmagandho na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ.

247.

“Ye idha pāṇesu asaññatā janā, paresamādāya vihesamuyyutā;
Dussīlaluddā pharusā anādarā, esāmagandho na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ.

248.

“Etesu giddhā viruddhātipātino, niccuyyutā pecca tamaṃ vajanti ye;
Patanti sattā nirayaṃ avam̐sirā, esāmagandho na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ.

249.

“Na macchamaṃsānamanāsakattaṃ [na macchamaṃsaṃ na anāsakattaṃ (sī. aṭṭha
mūlapāṭho), na maṃcchamaṃsānānāsakattaṃ (syā. ka.)], na naggiyaṃ na muṇḍiyaṃ
jaṭṭajallaṃ;
Kharājīnāni nāggihuttassupasevanā, ye vāpi loke amarā bahū tapā;
Mantāhutī yaññamutūpasevanā, sodhenti maccaṃ avitiṇṇakaṅkhaṃ.

250.

“Yo tesu [sotesu (sī. pī.)] gutto veditindriyo care, dhamme ṭhito ajjavamaddave rato;
Saṅgātigo sabbadukkhappahīno, na lippati [na limpāti (syā. kaṃ ka.)] diṭṭhasutesu
dhīro”.

251.

Icchetamattaṃ bhagavā punappunaṃ, akkhāsi naṃ [taṃ (sī. pī.)] vedayi
mantapāragū;
Citrāhi gāthāhi munī pakāsaya, nirāmagandho asito durannayo.

252.

Sutvāna buddhassa subhāsitaṃ padaṃ, nirāmagandhaṃ sabbadukkhappanūdanaṃ;
Nīcamano vandi tathāgatassa, tattheva pabbajjamarocayitthāti.

Āmagandhasuttaṃ dutiyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

3. Hirisuttaṃ

253.

Hiriṃ tarantaṃ vijigucchamaṇaṃ, tavāhamasmi [sakhāhamasmi (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] iti
bhāsamaṇaṃ;
Sayhāni kammāni anādiyaṃtaṃ, neso mamanti iti naṃ vijaññā.

254.

Ananvayaṃ [atthanvayaṃ (ka.)] piyaṃ vācaṃ, yo mittesu pakubbatī;
Akarontaṃ bhāsamaṇaṃ, pariṇānanti paṇḍitā.

255.

Na so mitto yo sadā appamatto, bhedāsāṅkī randhamevānupassī;

Yasmiñca seti urasīva putto, sa ve mitto yo parehi abhejjo.

256.

Pāmujjakaraṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ, paṣaṃsāvahanaṃ sukhaṃ;
Phalānisaṃso bhāveti, vahanto porisaṃ dhuraṃ.

257.

Pavivekaraṣaṃ pitvā, rasaṃ upasaṃsa ca;
Niddaro hoti nippāpo, dhammaṃpīrasaṃ pivanti.

Hirisuttaṃ tatiyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

4. Maṅgalasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

258.

“Bahū devā manussā ca, maṅgalāni acintayum;
Ākaṅkhamānā sotthānaṃ, brūhi maṅgalamuttamaṃ”.

259.

“Asevanā ca bālānaṃ, paṇḍitānañca sevanā;
Pūjā ca pūjaneyyānaṃ [pūjanīyānaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)], etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

260.

“Patirūpadesavāso ca, pubbe ca katapuññatā;
Attasammāpaṇidhi [attasammāpaṇīdhī (katthaci)] ca, etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

261.

“Bāhusaccañca sippañca, vinayo ca susikkhito;
Subhāsītā ca yā vācā, etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

262.

“Mātāpitu upaṭṭhānaṃ, puttadārassa saṅgaho;
Anākulā ca kammantā, etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

263.

“Dānañca dhammacariyā ca, ñātakānañca saṅgaho;
Anavajjāni kammāni, etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

264.

“Āratī viratī pāpā, majjapānā ca saṃyamo;
Appamādo ca dhammesu, etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

265.

“Gāravo ca nivāto ca, santuṭṭhi ca kataññutā;
Kālena dhammassavanaṃ [dhammasavaṇaṃ (katthaci), dhammasavanaṃ (sī. ka.)],
etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

266.

“Khaṅtī ca sovacassatā, samaṇānañca dassanaṃ;
Kālena dhammasākacchā, etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

267.

“Tapo ca brahmacariyañca, ariyasaccāna dassanaṃ;
Nibbānasacchikiriyā ca, etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

268.

“Phuṭṭhassa lokadhammehi, cittaṃ yassa na kampaṭi;
Asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ, etaṃ maṅgalamuttamaṃ.

269.

“Etādisāni katvāna, sabbatthamaparājitā;
Sabbattha sotthiṃ gacchanti, taṃ tesaṃ maṅgalamuttama”nti.

Maṅgalasuttaṃ catutthaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

5. Sūcilomasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā gayāyaṃ viharati ṭaṅkitamañce sūcilomassa yakkhassa bhavane. Tena kho pana samayena kharo ca yakkho sūcilomo ca yakkho bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti. Atha kho kharo yakkho sūcilomaṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca – “eso samaṇo”ti. “Neso samaṇo, samaṇako eso. Yāvāhaṃ jānāmi [yāva jānāmi (sī. pī.)] yadi vā so samaṇo [yadi vā samaṇo (syā.)], yadi vā so samaṇako”ti [yadi vā samaṇakoti (sī. syā. pī.)].

Atha kho sūcilomo yakkho yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavato kāyaṃ upanāmesi. Atha kho bhagavā kāyaṃ apanāmesi. Atha kho sūcilomo yakkho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “bhāyasi maṃ, samaṇā”ti? “Na khvāhaṃ taṃ, āvuso, bhāyāmi; api ca te sapphasso pāpako”ti.

“Pañhaṃ taṃ, samaṇa, pucchissāmi. Sace me na byākarissasi, cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi, hadayaṃ vā te phālessāmi, pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khipissāmi”ti.

“Na khvāhaṃ taṃ, āvuso, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā

phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khipeyya. Api ca tvam, āvuso, puccha yadākaṅkhasī”ti. Atha kho sūcilomo yakkho bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

270.

“Rāgo ca doso ca kutonidānā, aratī ratī lomahaṃso kutojā;
Kuto samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā, kumārakā dhaṅkamivossajanti”.

271.

“Rāgo ca doso ca itonidānā, aratī ratī lomahaṃso itojā;
Ito samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā, kumārakā dhaṅkamivossajanti.

272.

“Snehajā attasambhūtā, nigrodhasseva khandhajā;
Puthū visattā kāmesu, māluvāva vitatāvane.

273.

“Ye naṃ pajānanti yatonidānaṃ, te naṃ vinodenti suṇohi yakkha;
Te duttaraṃ oghamimaṃ taranti, atiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyā”ti.

Sūcilomasuttaṃ pañcamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

6. Dhammacariyasuttaṃ

274.

Dhammacariyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, etadāhu vasuttamaṃ;
Pabbajitopi ce hoti, agārā anagāriyaṃ.

275.

So ce mukharajātiko, vihesābhirato mago;
Jīvitaṃ tassa pāpiyo, rajaṃ vaḍḍheti attano.

276.

Kalahābhirato bhikkhu, mohadhammena āvuto;
Akkhātampi na jānāti, dhammaṃ buddhena desitaṃ.

277.

Viheṣaṃ bhāvitattānaṃ, avijjāya purakkhato;
Saṃkilesaṃ na jānāti, maggaṃ nirayagāminaṃ.

278.

Vinipātaṃ samāpanno, gabbhā gabbhaṃ tamā tamaṃ;
Sa ve tādisako bhikkhu, pecca dukkhaṃ nigacchati.

279.

Gūthakūpo yathā assa, sampuṇṇo gaṇavassiko;
Yo ca evarūpo assa, dubbisodho hi sāṅgaṇo.

280.

Yaṃ evarūpaṃ jānātha, bhikkhavo gehanissitaṃ;
Pāpicchaṃ pāpasaṅkappaṃ, pāpaācāragocaraṃ.

281.

Sabbe samaggā hutvāna, abhinibbajjiyātha [abhinibbajjayātha (sī. pī. a. ni. 8.10)] naṃ;
Kāraṇḍavaṃ [kāraṇḍavaṃ va (syā. ka.) a. ni. 8.10] niddhamatha, kasambuṃ
apakassatha [avakassatha (sī. syā. ka.)].

282.

Tato palāpe [palāse (ka.)] vāhetha, assamaṇe samaṇamānine;
Niddhamitvāna pāpicche, pāpaācāragocare.

283.

Suddhā suddhehi saṃvāsaṃ, kappayavho patissatā;
Tato samaggā nipakā, dukkhassantaṃ karissathāti.

Dhammacariyasuttaṃ [kapilasuttaṃ (aṭṭha.)] chaṭṭhaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

7. Brāhmaṇadhammikasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā kosalakā brāhmaṇamahāsālā jiṇṇā vuḍḍhā mahallakā addhagatā vayoanuppattā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te brāhmaṇamahāsālā bhagavantaṃ etadavocumaṃ – “sandissanti nu kho, bho gotama, etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇadhamme”ti? “Na kho, brāhmaṇā, sandissanti etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇadhamme”ti. “Sādhu no bhavaṃ gotamo porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇadhammaṃ bhāsatu, sace bhoto gotamassa agarū”ti. “Tena hi, brāhmaṇā, suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bho”ti kho te brāhmaṇamahāsālā bhagavato paccassosumaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca –

284.

“Isayo pubbakā āsumaṃ, saññatattā tapassino;
Pañca kāmaguṇe hitvā, attadatthamacārisumaṃ.

285.

“Na pasū brāhmaṇānāsumaṃ, na hiraññaṃ na dhāniyaṃ;
Sajjhāyadhanadhaññāsumaṃ, brahmaṃ nidhimapālayumaṃ.

286.

“Yaṃ nesaṃ pakataṃ āsi, dvārabhattaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ;
Saddhāpakatamesānaṃ, dātave tadamaññisaṃ.

287.

“Nānārattehi vatthehi, sayanehāvasathehi ca;
Phītā janapadā raṭṭhā, te namassisṃsu brāhmaṇe.

288.

“Avajjhā brāhmaṇā āsuṃ, ajeyyā dhammarakkhitā;
Na ne koci nivāresi, kuladvāresu sabbaso.

289.

“Aṭṭhacattālīsaṃ vassāni, (komāra) brahmacariyaṃ carisṃsu te;
Vijjācaraṇapariyeṭṭhiṃ, acaruaṃ brāhmaṇā pure.

290.

“Na brāhmaṇā aññamagamuaṃ, napi bhariyaṃ kiṇisṃsu te;
Sampiyeneva saṃvāsaṃ, saṅgantvā samarocayaṃ.

291.

“Aññatra tamhā samayā, utuveramaṇiṃ pati;
Antarā methunaṃ dhammaṃ, nāssu gacchanti brāhmaṇā.

292.

“Brahmacariyañca sīlañca, ajjavaṃ maddavaṃ tapaṃ;
Soraccaṃ avihimsañca, khantiñcāpi avaṇṇayaṃ.

293.

“Yo nesaṃ paramo āsi, brahmā daḷhaparakkamo;
Sa vāpi methunaṃ dhammaṃ, supinantepi nāgamā.

294.

“Tassa vattamanusikkhantā, idheke viññujātikā;
Brahmacariyañca sīlañca, khantiñcāpi avaṇṇayaṃ.

295.

“Taṇḍulaṃ sayanaṃ vatthaṃ, sappitelañca yāciya;
Dhammena samodhānetvā, tato yaññamakappayaṃ.

296.

“Upaṭṭhitasmiṃ yaññasmiṃ, nāssu gāvo haniṃsu te;
Yathā mātā pitā bhātā, aññe vāpi ca ñātakā;
Gāvo no paramā mittā, yāsu jāyanti osadhā.

297.

“Annadā baladā cetā, vaṇṇadā sukhadā tathā [sukhadā ca tā (ka.)];
Etamatthavasam̐ ñatvā, nāssu gāvo haniṃsu te.

298.

“Sukhumālā mahākāyā, vaṇṇavanto yasassino;
Brāhmaṇā sehi dhammehi, kiccākiccesu ussukā;
Yāva loke avattiṃsu, sukhamedhitthayaṃ pajā.

299.

“Tesaṃ āsi vipallāso, disvāna aṇuto aṇuṃ;
Rājino ca viyākāraṃ, nāriyo samalaṅkatā.

300.

“Rathe cājaññasam̐yutte, sukate cittasibbane;
Nivesane nivese ca, vibhatte bhāgasō mite.

301.

“Gomaṇḍalaparibyūlhaṃ, nārīvaragaṇāyutaṃ;
Uḷāraṃ mānusaṃ bhogaṃ, abhijjhāyimaṃsu brāhmaṇā.

302.

“Te tattha mante ganthetvā, okkākaṃ tadupāgamaṃ;
Pahūtadhanadhañṇosi, yajassu bahu te vittaṃ;
Yajassu bahu te dhanam̐.

303.

“Tato ca rājā saññatto, brāhmaṇehi rathesabho;
Assamedham̐ purisamedham̐, sammāpāsaṃ vājapeyyaṃ niraggaḷaṃ;
Ete yāge yajitvāna, brāhmaṇānamadā dhanam̐.

304.

“Gāvo sayanañca vatthañca, nāriyo samalaṅkatā;
Rathe cājaññasam̐yutte, sukate cittasibbane.

305.

“Nivesanāni rammāni, suvibhattāni bhāgasō;
Nānādhañṇassa pūretvā, brāhmaṇānamadā dhanam̐.

306.

“Te ca tattha dhanam̐ laddhā, sannidhiṃ samarocayaṃ;
Tesaṃ icchāvatiṇṇānaṃ, bhiiyo taṇhā pavaḍḍhatha;
Te tattha mante ganthetvā, okkākaṃ punamupāgamaṃ.

307.

“Yathā āpo ca pathavī ca, hiraññaṃ dhanadhāniyaṃ;
Evaṃ gāvo manussānaṃ, parikkhāro so hi pāṇinaṃ;
Yajassu bahu te vittaṃ, yajassu bahu te dhaṇaṃ.

308.

“Tato ca rājā saññatto, brāhmaṇehi rathesabho;
Nekā satahassiya, gāvo yaññe aghātayi.

309.

“Na pādā na visāṇena, nāssu hiṃsanti kenaci;
Gāvo eḷakasamānā, soratā kumbhadūhanā;
Tā visāṇe gahetvāna, rājā satthena ghātayi.

310.

“Tato devā pitaro ca [tato ca devā pitaro (sī. syā.)], indo asurarakkhasā;
Adhammo iti pakkandumaṃ, yaṃ satthaṃ nipatī gave.

311.

“Tayo rogā pure āsumaṃ, icchā anasanaṃ jarā;
Pasūnañca samārambhā, aṭṭhānavutimāgamaṃ.

312.

“Eso adhammo daṇḍānaṃ, okkanto purāṇo ahu;
Adūsikāyo haññanti, dhammā dhamṣanti [dhamṣenti (sī. pī.)] yājakā.

313.

“Evameso aṇudhammo, porāṇo viññugarahito;
Yattha edisakaṃ passati, yājakaṃ garahatī [garahī (ka.)] jano.

314.

“Evaṃ dhamme viyāpanne, vibhinnā suddavessikā;
Puthū vibhinnā khattiyā, patiṃ bhariyāvamaññatha.

315.

“Khattiyā brahmabandhū ca, ye caññe gottarakkhitā;
Jātivādaṃ niraṃkatvā [nirākatvā (?) yathā anirākatajjhānoti], kāmānaṃ
vasamanvagu”nti.

Evaṃ vutte, te brāhmaṇamahāsālā bhagavantaṃ etadavocumaṃ – “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama...pe. ... upāsake no bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete saraṇaṃ gate”ti.

Brāhmaṇadhammikasuttaṃ sattamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

8. Nāvāsuttaṃ

316.

Yasmā hi dhammaṃ puriso vijaññā, indaṃva naṃ devatā pūjayeyya;
So pūjito tasmi pasannacitto, bahussuto pātukaroti dhammaṃ.

317.

Tadaṭṭhikatvāna nisamma dhīro, dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjamāno;
Viññū vibhāvī nipuṇo ca hoti, yo tādisaṃ bhajati appamatto.

318.

Khuddaṅca bālaṃ upasevamāno, anāgatatthaṅca usūyakaṅca;
Idheva dhammaṃ avibhāvayitvā, avitiṇṇakaṅkho maraṇaṃ upeti.

319.

Yathā naro āpagamotaritvā, mahodakaṃ salilaṃ sīghasotaṃ;
So vuyhamāno anusotaḡāmī, kiṃ so pare sakkhati tārayetuṃ.

320.

Atheva dhammaṃ avibhāvayitvā, bahussutānaṃ anisāmayatthaṃ;
Sayaṃ ajānaṃ avitiṇṇakaṅkho, kiṃ so pare sakkhati nijjhapetuṃ.

321.

Yathāpi nāvaṃ daḡhamāruhitvā, phiyena [piyena (sī. syā.)] rittena samaṅgibhūto;
So tāraye tattha bahūpi aññe, tatrūpayaññū kusalo mutimā [matimā (syā. ka.)].

322.

Evampi yo vedagu bhāvitatto, bahussuto hoti avedhadhammo;
So kho pare nijjhapaye pajānaṃ, sotāvadhānūpanisūpapanne.

323.

Tasmā have sappurisaṃ bhajetha, medhāvinaṅceva bahussutaṅca;
Aññāya atthaṃ paṭipajjamāno, viññātadhammo sa sukhaṃ [so sukhaṃ (sī.)]
labhethāti.

Nāvāsuttaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

9. Kiṃsīlasuttaṃ

324.

“Kiṃsīlo kiṃsamācāro, kāni kammāni brūhayaṃ;
Naro sammā nivīṭṭhassa, uttamatthaṅca pāpuṇe”.

325.

“Vuḍḍhāpacāyī anusūyako siyā, kālaññū [kālaññu (sī. syā.)] cassa garūnaṃ [garūnaṃ (sī.)] dassanāya;
Dhammiṃ kathaṃ erayitaṃ khaṇaṇñū, suṇeyya sakkacca subhāsītāni.

326.

“Kālena gacche garūnaṃ sakāsaṃ, thambhaṃ niraṃkatvā [nirākatvā (?) ni + ā + kara + tvā] nivātavutti;
Atthaṃ dhammaṃ saṃyamaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, anussare ceva samācare ca.

327.

“Dhammārāmo dhammarato, dhamme ṭhito dhammavinicchayaññū;
Nevācare dhammasandosavādaṃ, tacchehi nīyetha subhāsītehi.

328.

“Hassaṃ jappaṃ paridevaṃ padosaṃ, māyākataṃ kuhanaṃ giddhi mānaṃ;
Sārambhaṃ kakkasaṃ kasāvañca mucchaṃ [sārambha kakkassa kasāva mucchaṃ (syā. pī.)], hitvā care vītamado ṭhitatto.

329.

“Viññātasārāni subhāsītāni, sutañca viññātasamādhisāraṃ;
Na tassa paññā ca sutañca vaḍḍhati, yo sāhaso hoti naro pamatto.

330.

“Dhamme ca ye ariyapavedite ratā,
Anuttarā te vacasā manasā kammunā ca;
Te santisoraccasamādhisaṅṭhitā,
Sutassa paññāya ca sāramajjhagū”ti.

Kimśīlasuttaṃ navamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

10. Uṭṭhānasuttaṃ

331.

Uṭṭhahatha nisīdatha, ko attho supitena vo;
Āturānañhi kā niddā, sallavidhāna ruppatā.

332.

Uṭṭhahatha nisīdatha, daḷhaṃ sikkhatha santiyā;
Mā vo pamatte viññāya, maccurājā amohayittha vasānuge.

333.

Yāya devā manussā ca, sitā tiṭṭhanti atthikā;
Tarathetaṃ visattikaṃ, khaṇo vo [khaṇo ve (pī. ka.)] mā upaccagā;
Khaṇātītā hi socanti, nirayamhi samappitā.

334.

Pamādo rajo pamādo, pamādānupatito rajo;
Appamādena vijjāya, abbahe [abbū]he (syā. pī.), abbuhe (ka. aṭṭha.)] sallamattanoti.

Uṭṭhānasuttaṃ dasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

11. Rāhulasuttaṃ

335.

“Kacci abhiñhasaṃvāsā, nāvajānāsi paṇḍitaṃ;
Ukkādhāro [okkādhāro (syā. ka.)] manussānaṃ, kacci apacito tayā” [tava (sī. aṭṭha.)].

336.

“Nāhaṃ abhiñhasaṃvāsā, avajānāmi paṇḍitaṃ;
Ukkādhāro manussānaṃ, niccaṃ apacito mayā”.

337.

“Pañca kāmagaṇe hitvā, piyarūpe manorame;
Saddhāya gharā nikkhamma, dukkhassantakaro bhava.

338.

“Mitte bhajassu kalyāṇe, pantañca sayanāsanaṃ;
Vivittaṃ appanigghosaṃ, mattaññū hohi bhojane.

339.

“Cīvare piṇḍapāte ca, paccaye sayanāsane;
Etesu taṇhaṃ mākāsi, mā lokaṃ punarāgami.

340.

“Saṃvuto pātimokkhasmiṃ, indriyesu ca pañcasu;
Sati kāyagatātyatthu, nibbidābahulo bhava.

341.

“Nimittaṃ parivajjehi, subhaṃ rāgūpasañhitaṃ;
Asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi, ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ.

342.

“Animittañca bhāvehi, mānānusayamujjaha;
Tato mānābhisamayā, upasanto carissatī”ti.

Itthaṃ sudaṃ bhagavā āyasmantaṃ rāhulaṃ imāhi gāthāhi abhiñhaṃ ovadatīti.

Rāhulasuttaṃ ekādasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

12. Nigrodhakappasuttam

Evam me sutam – ekam samayam bhagavā ālavīyam viharati aggālave cetiye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato vaṅgīsassa upajjhāyo nigrodhakappo nāma thero aggālave cetiye acirapariniibbuto hoti. Atha kho āyasmato vaṅgīsassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi – “pariniibbuto nu kho me upajjhāyo udāhu no pariniibbuto”ti? Atha kho āyasmā vaṅgīso sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho āyasmā vaṅgīso bhagavantam etadavoca – “idha mayham, bhante, rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi – ‘pariniibbuto nu kho me upajjhāyo, udāhu no pariniibbuto’”ti. Atha kho āyasmā vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsānā ekamsam cīvaram katvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

343.

“Pucchāma [pucchāmi (ka.)] satthāramanomaṇṇam, diṭṭheva dhamme yo vicikicchānam chettā;
Aggālave kalamakāsi bhikkhu, ñāto yasassī abhinibbutatto.

344.

“Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmam, tayā kataṃ bhagavā brāhmaṇassa;
So taṃ namassaṃ acari mutyapekkho, āradhaviṇṇīyo daḥhadhammadassī.

345.

“Taṃ sāvakaṃ sakya [sakka (sī. syā. pī.)] mayampi sabbe, aññātumicchāma samantacakkhu;
Samavaṭṭhitā no savanāya sotā, tuvaṃ no satthā tvamanuttarosi.

346.

“Chindeva no vicikiccham brūhi metam, pariniibbutam vedaya bhūripaṇṇā;
Majjheva [majjhe ca (syā. ka.)] no bhāsa samantacakkhu, sakkova devāna sahasanetto.

347.

“Ye keci ganthā idha mohamaggā, aññāṇapakkhā vicikicchaṭhānā;
Tathāgataṃ patvā na te bhavanti, cakkhuñhi etaṃ paramaṃ narānam.

348.

“No ce hi jātu puriso kilese, vāto yathā abbhadhanam vihāne;
Tamovassa nivuto sabbaloko, na jotimantopi narā tapeyyum.

349.

“Dhīrā ca pajjotakarā bhavanti, taṃ taṃ aham vīra [dhīra (sī. syā.)] tatheva maññe;
Vipassinaṃ jānamupāgamumhā [jānamupagamamhā (sī. syā.)], parisāsu no āvikarohi kappam.

350.

“Khippaṃ giraṃ eraya vaggu vagguṃ, haṃsova paggayha saṇikaṃ [saṇiṃ (syā. pī.)]
nikūja;
Bindussarena suvikappitena, sabbeva te ujjugatā suṇoma.

351.

“Pahīnajātimaraṇaṃ asesam, niggayha dhonaṃ [dhotam (sī.)] vadessāmi dhammaṃ;
Na kāmakāro hi puthujjanānaṃ, saṅkheyyakāro ca [saṅkhayyakārova (ka.)]
tathāgatānaṃ.

352.

“Sampannaveyyākaraṇaṃ tavedaṃ, samujjupaññaṃ [samujjapaññaṃ (syā. ka.)]
samuggahītaṃ;
Ayamañjalī pacchimo suppaṇāmito, mā mohayī jānamanomapañña.

353.

“Parovaraṃ [varāvaram (katthaci)] ariyadhammaṃ viditvā, mā mohayī
jānamanomavīra;
Vāriṃ yathā ghammani ghammatatto, vācābhikaṅkhāmi sutam pavassa [sutassa vassa
(syā.)].

354.

“Yadatthikaṃ [yadatthiyam (pī.), yadatthitam (ka.)] brahmacariyaṃ acarī, kappāyano
kaccissa taṃ amoghaṃ;
Nibbāyi so ādu saupādiseso, yathā vimutto ahu taṃ suṇoma”.

355.

“Acchecchi [achejji (ka.)] taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe, (iti bhagavā)
Kaṇhassa [taṇhāya (ka.)] sotaṃ dīgharattānusayitaṃ;
Atāri jātiṃ maraṇaṃ asesam,”
Iccabravī bhagavā pañcasetṭho.

356.

“Esa sutvā pasīdāmi, vaco te isisattama;
Amoghaṃ kira me puṭṭhaṃ, na maṃ vañcesi brāhmaṇo.

357.

“Yathāvādī tathākārī, ahu buddhassa sāvako;
Acchidā maccuno jālaṃ, tataṃ māyāvino daḷhaṃ.

358.

“Addasā bhagavā ādiṃ, upādānassa kappiyo;
Accagā vata kappāyano, maccudheyyaṃ suduttara”nti.

Nigrodhakappasuttaṃ dvādasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

13. Sammāparibbājanīyasuttaṃ

359.

“Pucchāmi muniṃ pahūtapaññaṃ,
Tiṇṇaṃ pāraṅgataṃ parinibbutaṃ t̥hitattaṃ;
Nikkhamma gharā panujja kāme, kathaṃ bhikkhu
Sammā so loke paribbajeyya”.

360.

“Yassa maṅgalā samūhatā, (iti bhagavā)
Uppātā supinā ca lakkhaṇā ca;
So maṅgaladosavippahīno,
Sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

361.

“Rāgaṃ vinayetha mānusesu, dibbesu kāmesu cāpi bhikkhu;
Atikkamma bhavaṃ samecca dhammaṃ, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

362.

“Vipiṭṭhikatvāna pesuṇāni, kodhaṃ kadariyaṃ jaheyya bhikkhu;
Anurodhavirodhavippahīno, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

363.

“Hitvāna piyañca appiyañca, anupādāya anissito kuhiñci;
Saṃyojaniyehi vippamutto, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

364.

“Na so upadhīsu sārameti, ādānesu vineyya chandarāgaṃ;
So anissito anaññaneyyo, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

365.

“Vacasā manasā ca kammunā ca, aviruddho sammā veditvā dhammaṃ;
Nibbānapadābhipatthayāno, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

366.

“Yo vandati manti nuṇṇameyya [nunnameyya (?)], akkuṭṭhopi na sandhiyetha
bhikkhu;
Laddhā parabhojanaṃ na majje, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

367.

“Lobhañca bhavañca vippahāya, virato chedanabandhanā ca [chedanabandhanato (sī.
syā.)] bhikkhu;

So tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

368.

“Sārappaṃ attano veditvā, no ca bhikkhu hiṃseyya kañci loke;
Yathā tathiyaṃ veditvā dhammaṃ, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

369.

“Yassānusayā na santi keci, mūlā ca [mūlā (sī. syā.)] akusalā samūhatāse;
So nirāso [nirāsayo (sī.), nirāsaso (syā.)] anāsisāno [anāsayāno (sī. pī.), anāsasāno (syā.)], sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

370.

“Āsavakhīṇo pahīnamāno, sabbaṃ rāgapathaṃ upātivatto;
Danto parinibbuto t̥hitatto, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

371.

“Saddho sutavā niyāmadassī, vaggagatesu na vaggasāri dhīro;
Lobhaṃ dosaṃ vineyya paṭighaṃ, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

372.

“Saṃsuddhajino vivaṭṭacchado, dhammesu vasī pāragū anejo;
Saṅkhāranirodhaññākusalo, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

373.

“Atītesu anāgatesu cāpi, kappātīto aticcasuddhipañño;
Sabbāyatanehi vippamutto, sammā so loke paribbajeyya.

374.

“Aññāya padaṃ samecca dhammaṃ, vivaṭṭaṃ disvāna pahānamāsavānaṃ;
Sabbupadhīnaṃ parikkhayāno [parikkhayā (pī.)], sammā so loke paribbajeyya”.

375.

“Addhā hi bhagavā tatheva etaṃ, yo so evaṃvihārī danto bhikkhu;
Sabbasaṃyojanayogavītivatto [sabbasaṃyojaniye ca vītivatto (sī. syā. pī.)], sammā so loke paribbajeyyā”ti.

Sammāparibbājanīyasuttaṃ terasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

14. Dhammikasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho dhammiko upāsako pañcahi upāsakasatehi saddhiṃ yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho dhammiko upāsako bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi –

- 376.**
“Pucchāmi taṃ gotama bhūripañña, kathaṃkaro sāvako sādhu hoti;
Yo vā agārā anagārameti, agārino vā panupāsakāse.
- 377.**
“Tuvañhi lokassa sadevakassa, gatiṃ pajānāsi parāyaṇañca;
Na catthi tulyo nipuṇatthadassī, tuvañhi buddhaṃ pavaraṃ vadanti.
- 378.**
“Sabbhaṃ tuvaṃ ñāṇamavecca dhammaṃ, pakāsesi satte anukampamāno;
Vivaṭṭacchadosi samantacakkhu, virocasi vimalo sabbaloke.
- 379.**
“Āgañchi te santike nāgarājā, erāvaṇo nāma jinoti sutvā;
Sopi tayā mantayitvājhhagamā, sādhūti sutvāna patītarūpo.
- 380.**
“Rājāpi taṃ vessavaṇo kuvero, upeti dhammaṃ paripucchamāno;
Tassāpi tvaṃ pucchito brūsi dhīra, so cāpi sutvāna patītarūpo.
- 381.**
“Ye kecime titthiyā vādasīlā, ājīvakā vā yadi vā nigaṇṭhā;
Paññāya taṃ nātitaranti sabbe, ṭhito vajantaṃ viya sīghagāmiṃ.
- 382.**
“Ye kecime brāhmaṇā vādasīlā, vuddhā cāpi brāhmaṇā santi keci;
Sabbe tayi atthabaddhā bhavanti, ye cāpi aññe vādino maññamānā.
- 383.**
“Ayañhi dhammo nipuṇo sukho ca, yoyaṃ tayā bhagavā suppvutto;
Tameva sabbepi [sabbe mayaṃ (syā.)] sussūsamānā, taṃ no vada pucchito
buddhaseṭṭha.
- 384.**
“Sabbepi me bhikkhavo sannisinnā, upāsakā cāpi tatheva sotuṃ;
Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ, subhāsitaṃ vāsavasessa devā”.
- 385.**
“Suṇātha me bhikkhavo sāvayāmi vo, dhammaṃ dhutaṃ tañca carātha sabbe;
Iriyāpathaṃ pabbajitānulomikaṃ, sevetha naṃ atthadaso mutimā.
- 386.**
“No ve vikāle vicareyya bhikkhu, gāme ca piṇḍāya careyya kāle;
Akālacāriñhi sajanti saṅgā, tasmā vikāle na caranti buddhā.

- 387.**
“Rūpā ca saddā ca rasā ca gandhā, phassā ca ye sammadayanti satte;
Etesu dhammesu vineyya chandaṃ, kālena so pavise pātarāsaṃ.
- 388.**
“Piṇḍañca bhikkhu samayena laddhā, eko paṭikkamma raho nisīde;
Ajjhattacintī na mano bahiddhā, nicchāraye saṅgahitattabhāvo.
- 389.**
“Sacepi so sallape sāvakena, aññena vā kenaci bhikkhunā vā;
Dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ tamudāhareyya, na pesuṇaṃ nopi parūpavādaṃ.
- 390.**
“Vādañhi eke paṭiseniyanti, na te pasamsāma parittapaññe;
Tato tato ne pasajanti saṅgā, cittañhi te tattha gamenti dūre.
- 391.**
“Piṇḍaṃ vihāraṃ sayanāsanañca, āpañca saṅghāṭirajūpavāhanaṃ;
Sutvāna dhammaṃ sugatena desitaṃ, saṅkhāya seve varapaññasāvako.
- 392.**
“Tasmā hi piṇḍe sayanāsane ca, āpe ca saṅghāṭirajūpavāhane;
Etesu dhammesu anūpalitto, bhikkhu yathā pokkhare vāribindu.
- 393.**
“Gahaṭṭhavattaṃ pana vo vadāmi, yathākaro sāvako sādhu hoti;
Na hesa [na heso (sī.)] labbhā sapariggahena, phassetuṃ yo kevalo bhikkhudhammo.
- 394.**
“Pāṇaṃ na hane [na hāne (sī.)] na ca ghātayeyya, na cānujaññā hanataṃ paresaṃ;
Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ, ye thāvarā ye ca tasā santi [tasanti (sī. pī.)] loke.
- 395.**
“Tato adinnaṃ parivajjayeyya, kiñci kvaci sāvako bujjhamāno;
Na hāraye harataṃ nānujaññā, sabbaṃ adinnaṃ parivajjayeyya.
- 396.**
“Abrahmacariyaṃ parivajjayeyya, aṅgārakāsuṃ jalitaṃva viññū;
Asambhuṇanto pana brahmacariyaṃ, parassa dāraṃ na atikkameyya.
- 397.**
“Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā, ekassa veko [ceto (sī. syā.)] na musā bhaṇeyya;
Na bhāṇaye bhaṇataṃ nānujaññā, sabbaṃ abhūtaṃ parivajjayeyya.

398.

“Majjañca pānaṃ na samācareyya, dhammaṃ imaṃ rocaṃ yo gahaṭṭho;
Na pāyaye pivataṃ nānujaññā, ummādanantaṃ iti naṃ veditvā.

399.

“Madā hi pāpāni karonti bālā, kārenti caññepi jane pamatte;
Etaṃ apuññāyatanaṃ vivajjaye, ummādanaṃ mohanaṃ bālakantaṃ.

400.

“Pāṇaṃ na hane na cādinnaṃādiye, musā na bhāse na ca majjapo siyā;
Abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā, rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya vikālabhojanaṃ.

401.

“Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca gandhamācare, mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate;
Etañhi aṭṭhaṅgikamāhuposathaṃ, buddhena dukkhantaṃ pakāsitaṃ.

402.

“Tato ca pakkhassupavassuposathaṃ, cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiñca aṭṭhamiṃ;
Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca pasannamānaso, aṭṭhaṅgupetaṃ susamattarūpaṃ.

403.

“Tato ca pāto upavutthuposatho, annena pānena ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ;
Pasannacitto anumodamāno, yathārahaṃ saṃvibhajetha viññū.

404.

“Dhammena mātāpitaro bhareyya, payojaye dhammikaṃ so vaṇijjaṃ;
Etaṃ giḥi vattayamappamatto, sayampabhe nāma upeti deve”ti.

Dhammikasuttaṃ cuddasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Cūḷavaggo dutiyo niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ratanāmagandho hiri ca, maṅgalaṃ sūcilomena;
Dhammacariyañca brāhmaṇo [[kapilo brāhmaṇopi ca \(syā. ka.\)](#)], nāvā
kiṃsīlamuṭṭhānaṃ.

Rāhulo puna kappo ca, paribbājanīyaṃ tathā;
Dhammikañca viduno āhu, cūḷavagganti cuddasāti.

3. Mahāvaggo

1. Pabbajjāsuttam

405.

Pabbajjaṃ kittayissāmi, yathā pabbaji cakkhumā;
Yathā vīmaṃsamāno so, pabbajjaṃ samarocayi.

406.

Sambādhoyaṃ gharāvāso, rajassāyatanam itī;
Abbhokāsova pabbajjā, itī disvāna pabbaji.

407.

Pabbajitvāna kāyena, pāpakammaṃ vivajjayi;
Vacīduccaritam hitvā, ājīvaṃ parisodhayi.

408.

Agamā rājagahaṃ buddho, magadhānaṃ giribbajam;
Piṇḍāya abhihāresi, ākiṇṇavaralakkhaṇo.

409.

Tamaddasā bimbisāro, pāsādasmiṃ patiṭṭhito;
Disvā lakkhaṇasampannaṃ, imamatthaṃ abhāsatha.

410.

“Imaṃ bhonto nisāmetha, abhirūpo brahā suci;
Caraṇena ca sampanno, yugamattañca pekkhati.

411.

“Okkhittacakkhu satimā, nāyaṃ nīcakulāmiva;
Rājadūtābhīdhāvantu, kuhiṃ bhikkhu gamissati”.

412.

Te pesitā rājadūtā, piṭṭhito anubandhisuṃ;
Kuhiṃ gamissati bhikkhu, kattha vāso bhavissati.

413.

Sapadānaṃ caramāno, guttadvāro susaṃvuto;
Khippaṃ pattaṃ apūresi, sampajāno paṭissato.

414.

Piṇḍacāraṃ caritvāna, nikkhamma nagarā muni;

Paṇḍavaṃ abhihāresi, ettha vāso bhavissati.

415.

Disvāna vāsūpagataṃ, tayo [tato (sī. pī.)] dūtā upāvisuṃ;
Tesu ekova [eko ca dūto (sī. syā. pī.)] āgantvā, rājino paṭivedayi.

416.

“Esa bhikkhu mahārāja, paṇḍavassa puratthato [purakkhato (syā. ka.);
Nisinno byagghusabhova, sīhova girigabbhare”.

417.

Sutvāna dūtavacanaṃ, bhaddayānena khattiyo;
Taramānarūpo niyyāsi, yena paṇḍavapabbato.

418.

Sa yānabhūmiṃ yāyitvā, yānā oruyha khattiyo;
Pattiko upasaṅkamma, āsajja naṃ upāvisi.

419.

Nisajja rājā sammodi, kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ tato;
Kathaṃ so vītisāretvā, imamatthaṃ abhāsatha.

420.

“Yuvā ca daharo cāsi, paṭhamuppattiko [paṭhamuppattiyā (sī.), paṭhamuppattito
(syā.)] susu;
Vaṇṇārohena sampanno, jātimā viya khattiyo.

421.

“Sobhayanto anīkaggaṃ, nāgasaṅghapurakkhato;
Dadāmi bhoge bhuñjassu, jātiṃ akkhāhi pucchito”.

422.

“Ujuṃ janapado rāja, himavantassa passato;
Dhanāvīriyena sampanno, kosalesu [kosalassa (syā. ka.)] nicketino.

423.

“Ādiccā [ādicco (ka.)] nāma gottena, sākiyā [sākiyo (ka.)] nāma jātiyā;
Tamhā kulā pabbajitomi, na kāme abhipatthayaṃ.

424.

“Kāmesvādīnavaṃ disvā, nekkhammaṃ datṭhu khemato;
Padhānāya gamissāmi, ettha me rañjatī mano”ti.

Pabbajjāsuttaṃ paṭhamāṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

2. Padhānasuttaṃ

425.

“Taṃ maṃ padhānapahitattaṃ, nadiṃ nerañjaraṃ pati;
Viparakkamma jhāyantaṃ, yogakkhemassa pattiyā.

426.

“Namucī karuṇaṃ vācaṃ, bhāsamāno upāgami;
‘Kiso tvamasi dubbaṇṇo, santike maraṇaṃ tava.

427.

“Sahassabhāgo maraṇassa, ekaṃso tava jīvitaṃ;
Jīva bho jīvitaṃ seyyo, jīvaṃ puññāni kāhasi.

428.

“Carato ca te brahmacariyaṃ, aggihuttañca jūhato;
Pahūtaṃ cīyate puññaṃ, kiṃ padhānena kāhasi.

429.

“Duggo maggo padhānāya, dukkaro durabhisambhavo”;
Imā gāthā bhaṇaṃ māro, aṭṭhā buddhassa santike.

430.

Taṃ tathāvādinaṃ māraṃ, bhagavā etadabravi;
“Pamattabandhu pāpima, yenatthena [senatthena (?), attano atthena (aṭṭha.
saṃvaṇṇanā)] idhāgato.

431.

“Aṇumattopi [aṇumattenapi (sī. syā.)] puññaena, attho mayhaṃ na vijjati;
Yesañca attho puññaena, te māro vattumarahati.

432.

“Atthi saddhā tathā [tato (sī. pī.), tapo (syā. ka.)] vīriyaṃ, paññā ca mama vijjati;
Evaṃ maṃ pahitattampi, kiṃ jīvamanupucchasi.

433.

“Nadīnamapi sotāni, ayaṃ vāto visosaye;
Kiñca me pahitattassa, lohitaṃ nupasussaye.

434.

“Lohite sussamānamhi, pittaṃ semhañca sussati;
Maṃsesu khīyamānesu, bhiyyo cittaṃ pasīdati;
Bhiyyo sati ca paññā ca, samādhi mama tiṭṭhati.

435.
“Tassa mevaṃ viharato, pattassuttamavedanaṃ;
Kāmesu [kāme (sī. syā.)] nāpekkhate cittaṃ, passa sattassa suddhataṃ.
436.
“Kāmā te paṭhamā senā, dutiyā arati vuccati;
Tatiyā khuppipāsā te, catutthī taṇhā pavuccati.
437.
“Pañcamaṃ [pañcamī (sī. pī.)] thinamiddhaṃ te, chaṭṭhā bhīrū pavuccati;
Sattamī vicikicchā te, makkho thambho te aṭṭhama.
438.
“Lābho siloko sakkāro, micchāladdho ca yo yaso;
Yo cattānaṃ samukkaṃse, pare ca avajānati.
439.
“Esa namuci te senā, kaṇhassābhīppahārinī;
Na naṃ asūro jināti, jetvā ca labhate sukhaṃ.
440.
“Esa muñjaṃ parihare, dhiratthu mama [ida (ka.)] jīvitaṃ;
Saṅgāme me mataṃ seyyo, yaṃ ce jīve parājito.
441.
“Pagāḷhettha na dissanti, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā;
Tañca maggaṃ na jānanti, yena gacchanti subbatā.
442.
“Samantā dhajiniṃ disvā, yuttaṃ māraṃ savāhanaṃ;
Yuddhāya paccugacchāmi, mā maṃ ṭhānā acāvayi.
443.
“Yaṃ te taṃ nappasahati, senaṃ loko sadevako;
Taṃ te paññāya bhecchāmi [gacchāmi (sī.), vecchāmi (syā.), vajjhāmi (ka.)], āmaṃ
pattaṃva asmanā [pakkaṃva amunā (ka.)].
444.
“Vasīkaritvā [vasiṃ karitvā (bahūsu)] saṅkappaṃ, satiñca sūpatiṭṭhitaṃ;
Raṭṭhā raṭṭhaṃ vicarissaṃ, sāvake vinayaṃ puthū.
445.
“Te appamattā pahitattā, mama sāsanakārakā;
Akāmassa [akāmā (ka.)] te gamissanti, yattha gantvā na socare”.

446.

“Satta vassāni bhagavantam, anubandhim padāpadam;
Otāram nādhigacchissam, sambuddhassa satīmato.

447.

“Medavaṇṇamva pāsāṇam, vāyaso anupariyagā;
Apettha mudum [mudu (sī.)] vindema, api assādanā siyā.

448.

“Aladdhā tattha assādam, vāyasetto apakkami;
Kākova selamāsajja, nibbijjāpema gotamam”.

449.

Tassa sokaparetassa, vīṇā kacchā abhassatha;
Tato so dummano yakkho, tatthevantaradhāyathāti.

Padhānasuttam dutiyam niṭṭhitam.

3. Subhāsitasuttam

Evaṃ me sutam – eka samayam bhagavā sāvatthiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca –

“Catūhi, bhikkhave, aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsītā hoti, na dubbhāsītā, anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūnam. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu subhāsītamyeva bhāsati no dubbhāsītam, dhammamyeva bhāsati no adhammam, piyamyeva bhāsati no appiyam, saccamyeva bhāsati no alikam. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsītā hoti, no dubbhāsītā, anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūna”nti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idam vatvāna sugato athāparam etadavoca satthā –

450.

“Subhāsītam uttamamāhu santo, dhammam bhaṇe nādhammaṃ tam dutiyam;
Piyam bhaṇe nāppiyam tam tatiyam, saccam bhaṇe nālikam tam catuttha”nti.

Atha kho āyasmā vaṅgīso utthāyāsanā ekamsam cīvaram katvā yena bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā bhagavantam etadavoca – “paṭibhāti maṃ bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu tam vaṅgīsā”ti bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā vaṅgīso bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi –

451.

“Tameva vācam bhāseyya, yāyattānam na tāpaye;
Pare ca na vihimseyya, sā ve vācā subhāsītā.

452.

“Piyavācameva bhāseyya, yā vācā paṭinanditā;
Yaṃ anādāya pāpāni, paresaṃ bhāsate piyaṃ.

453.

“Saccaṃ ve amatā vācā, esa dhammo sanantano;
Sacce atthe ca dhamme ca, āhu santo patiṭṭhitā.

454.

“Yaṃ buddho bhāsati vācaṃ, khemaṃ nibbānapattiyā;
Dukkhasantakiriyāya, sā ve vācānamuttamā”ti.

Subhāsitasuttaṃ tatiyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

4. Sundarikabhāradvājasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu viharati sundarikāya nadiyā tīre. Tena kho pana samayena sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo sundarikāya nadiyā tīre aggim juhati, aggihuttaṃ paricarati. Atha kho sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo aggim juhitvā aggihuttaṃ paricaritvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ samantā catuddisā anuvilokesi – “ko nu kho imaṃ habyasesaṃ bhuñjeyyā”ti? Addasā kho sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ avidūre aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle sasīsaṃ pārutaṃ nisinnaṃ; disvāna vāmena hatthena habyasesaṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena kamaṇḍalum gahetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami.

Atha kho bhagavā sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa padasaddena sīsaṃ vivari. Atha kho sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo – “muṇḍo ayaṃ bhavaṃ, muṇḍako ayaṃ bhava”nti tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi – “muṇḍāpi hi idhekacce brāhmaṇā bhavanti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ upasaṅkamtivā jātim puccheyya”nti. Atha kho sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “kiṃjacco bhava”nti?

Atha kho bhagavā sundarikabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi –

455.

“Na brāhmaṇo nomhi na rājaputto, na vessāyano uda koci nomhi;
Gottaṃ pariññāya puthujjanānaṃ, akiñcano manta carāmi loke.

456.

“Saṅghāṭivāsī agaho carāmi [agiho (ka. sī. pī.) ageho (katthaci)], nivuttakeso
abhinibbutatto;
Alippamāno idha māṇavehi, akallaṃ maṃ brāhmaṇa pucchasi gottapañhaṃ”.

457.

“Pucchanti ve bho brāhmaṇā, brāhmaṇebhi saha brāhmaṇo no bhava”nti.

“Brāhmaṇo hi ce tvaṃ brūsi, mañca brūsi abrāhmaṇaṃ;
Taṃ taṃ sāvittiṃ pucchāmi, tipadaṃ catuvīsatakkharaṃ.

458.

“Kiṃ nissitā isayo manujā, khattiyā brāhmaṇā [[paṭhamapādanto](#)] devatānaṃ;
Yaññamakappayimsu puthū idha loke [[dutiyaapādanto \(sī.\)](#)].

“Yadantagū vedagū yaññakāle, yassāhutiṃ labhe tassijjheti brūmi”.

459.

“Addhā hi tassa hutamijjhe, (iti brāhmaṇo)
Yaṃ tādisaṃ vedagumaddasāma;
Tumhādisānañhi adassanena, añño jano bhuñjati pūraḷāsaṃ”.

460.

“Tasmātiha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa atthēna, atthiko upasaṅkamma puccha;
Santāṃ vidhūmaṃ anīghaṃ nirāsaṃ, appevidha abhivinde sumedhaṃ”.

461.

“Yaññe ratohaṃ bho gotama, yaññaṃ yiṭṭhukāmo nāhaṃ pajānāmi;
Anusāsatu maṃ bhavaṃ, yattha hutaṃ ijjhate brūhi me taṃ”.

“Tena hi tvaṃ, brāhmaṇa, odahassu sotaṃ; dhammaṃ te desessāmi –

462.

“Mā jātiṃ pucchī caraṇaṅca puccha, kaṭṭhā have jāyati jātavedo;
Nīcākulīnopi munī dhitimā, ājāniyo hoti hirīnisedho.

463.

“Saccena danto damasā upeto, vedantagū vūsitabrahmacariyo;
Kālena tamhi habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaapekkho [[puññaapekho \(sī. pī.\)](#)]
yajetha.

464.

“Ye kāme hitvā agahā caranti, susaṅghatattā tasaraṃva ujjum;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaapekkho yajetha.

465.

“Ye vītarāgā susamāhitindriyā, candova rāhuggahaṇā pamuttā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaapekkho yajetha.

466.

“Asajjamānā vicaranti loke, sadā satā hitvā mamāyitāni;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaapekkho yajetha.

467.

“Yo kāme hitvā abhibhuyyacārī, yo vedi jātīmaraṇassa antaṃ;
Parinibbuto udakarahadova sīto, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

468.

“Samo samehi visamehi dūre, tathāgato hoti anantapañño;
Anūpalitto idha vā huraṃ vā, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

469.

“Yamhi na māyā vasati na māno, yo vītalobho amamo nirāso;
Panuṇṇakodho abhinibbutatto, yo brāhmaṇo sokamalaṃ ahāsi;
Tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

470 .

“Nivesanaṃ yo manaso ahāsi, pariggahā yassa na santi keci;
Anupādiyāno idha vā huraṃ vā, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

471.

“Samāhito yo udatāri oghaṃ, dhammaṃ caññāsi paramāya diṭṭhiyā;
Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

472.

“Bhavāsavā yassa vacī kharā ca, vidhūpitā atthagatā na santi;
Sa vedagū sabbadhi vippamutto, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

473.

“Saṅgātigo yassa na santi saṅgā, yo mānasattesu amānasatto;
Dukkhaṃ pariññāya sakhattavatthūṃ, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

474.

“Āsaṃ anissāya vivekadassī, paravediyaṃ diṭṭhimupātivatto;
Ārammaṇā yassa na santi keci, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

475.

“Paroparā [parovarā (sī. pī.)] yassa samecca dhammā, vidhūpitā atthagatā na santi;
Santo upādānakhaye vimutto, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

476.

“Saṃyojanaṃ jātikhayantadassī, yopānudi rāgapathaṃ asesāṃ;
Suddho nidoso vimalo akāco [akāmo (sī. syā.)], tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

477.

“Yo attano attānaṃ [attanāttānaṃ (sī. syā.)] nānupassati, samāhito ujjugato ṭhitatto;

Sa ve anejo akhilo akaṅkho, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.

478.

“Mohantarā yassa na santi keci, sabbesu dhammesu ca ñāṇadassī;
Sarīrañca antimamaṃ dhāreti, patto ca sambodhimanuttaramaṃ sivaṃ;
Ettāvataṃ yakkhassa suddhi, tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ”.

479.

“Hutañca [huttañca (sī. ka.)] mayamaṃ hutamatthu saccaṃ, yaṃ tādisaṃ vedagunaṃ
alatthaṃ;
Brahmā hi sakkhi paṭigaṇhātu me bhagavā, bhuñjatu me bhagavā pūraḷāsaṃ”.

480.

“Gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ, sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa nesa dhammo;
Gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti buddhā, dhamme satī brāhmaṇa vuttiresā.

481.

“Aññaena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ, khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ;
Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu, khettañhi taṃ puññapekkhassa hotī”.

482.

“Sādhāmaṃ bhagavā tathā vijaññaṃ, yo dakkhiṇaṃ bhuñjeyya mādisassa;
Yaṃ yaññaḷāle pariyesamāno, pappuyya tava sāsaṃ”.

483.

“Sārambhā yassa vigatā, cittaṃ yassa anāvilaṃ;
Vippamutto ca kāmehi, thinaṃ yassa panūditāṃ.

484.

“Sīmantaṃ vinetāraṃ, jātimaraṇakovidāṃ;
Muniṃ moneyyasampannaṃ, tādisaṃ yaññaṃāgataṃ.

485.

“Bhakuṭiṃ [bhūkuṭiṃ (ka. sī.), bhākuṭiṃ (ka. sī., ma. ni. 1.226)] vinayitvāna, pañjalikā
namassatha;
Pūjetha annapānena, evaṃ ijjhanti dakkhiṇā.

486.

“Buddho bhavaṃ arahati pūraḷāsaṃ, puññaḷāhettamanuttaraṃ;
Āyāgo sabbalokassa, bhoto dinnāṃ mahapphala”nti.

Atha kho sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “abhikkantaṃ, bho
gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama! Seyyathāpi, bho gotama, nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya,
paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ

dhāreyya – cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantīti; evamevaṃ bhotā gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Labheyyāhaṃ bhoto gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampada”nti. Alatta kho sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo...pe... arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

Sundarikabhāradvājasuttaṃ catutthaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

5. Māghasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – eka samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho māgho māṇavo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho māgho māṇavo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

“Ahañhi, bho gotama, dāyako dānapati vadaññū yācayogo; dhammena bhoge pariyesāmi; dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā dhammaladdhehi bhogehi dhammādhigatehi ekassapi dadāmi dvinnampi tiṅṅampi catunnampi pañcannampi channampi sattannampi aṭṭhannampi navannampi dasannampi dadāmi, vīsāyapi tiṃsāyapi cattālīsāyapi paññāsāyapi dadāmi, satassapi dadāmi, bhīyyopi dadāmi. Kaccāhaṃ, bho gotama, evaṃ dadanto evaṃ yajanto bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavāmi”ti?

“Taggha tvaṃ, māṇava, evaṃ dadanto evaṃ yajanto bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavasi. Yo kho, māṇava, dāyako dānapati vadaññū yācayogo; dhammena bhoge pariyesati; dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā dhammaladdhehi bhogehi dhammādhigatehi ekassapi dadāti...pe... satassapi dadāti, bhīyyopi dadāti, bahuṃ so puññaṃ pasavati”ti. Atha kho māgho māṇavo bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

487.

“Pucchāmahaṃ gotamaṃ vadaññuṃ, (iti māgho māṇavo)
Kāsāyavāsiṃ agahaṃ [agihama (sī.), agehama (pī.)] carantaṃ;
Yo yācayogo dānapati [dānapatī (sī. syā. pī.)] gahaṭṭho, puññatthiko [puññapekho (sī. pī. ka.)] yajati puññapekko;
Damaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ, kathaṃ hutaṃ yajamānassa sujje”.

488.

“Yo yācayogo dānapati gahaṭṭho, (māghāti bhagavā)
Puññatthiko yajati puññapekko;
Damaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ, ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyebhi tādi”.

489.

“Yo yācayogo dānapati gahaṭṭho, (iti māgho māṇavo)
Puññatthiko yajati puññapekko;
Damaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ, akkhāhi me bhagavā dakkhiṇeyye”.

490.

“Ye ve asattā [alaggā (syā.)] vicaranti loke, akiñcanā kevalino yatattā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

491.

“Ye sabbasaṃyojanabandhanacchidā, dantā vimuttā anīghā nirāsā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

492.

“Ye sabbasaṃyojanavippamuttā, dantā vimuttā anīghā nirāsā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

493.

“Rāgañca dosañca pahāya moham, khīṇāsavā vūsitabrahmacariyā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

494.

“Yesu na māyā vasati na māno, khīṇāsavā vūsitabrahmacariyā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

“Ye vītalobhā amamā nirāsā, khīṇāsavā vūsitabrahmacariyā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

***There seems to be a print error or something in the presentation of the above two verses in PTS edition. No Problem with Numbering though.**

495.

“Ye ve na taṇhāsu upātipannā, vitareyya ogham amamā caranti;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

496.

“Yesam taṇhā natthi kuhiñci loke, bhavābhavāya idha vā huram vā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

497.

“Ye kāme hitvā agahā caranti, susaññatattā tasaramva ujjum;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

498.

“Ye vītarāgā susamāhitindriyā, candova rāhuggahaṇā pamuttā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññapekkho yajetha.

499.

“Samitāvino vītarāgā akopā, yesam gatī natthidha vippahāya;

Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaṃpekkho yajetha.

500.

“Jahitvā jātimaraṇaṃ asesam, kathaṃkathiṃ sabbamupātivattā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaṃpekkho yajetha.

501.

“Ye attadīpā vicaranti loke, akiñcanā sabbadhi vippamuttā;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaṃpekkho yajetha.

502.

“Ye hettha jānanti yathā tathā idaṃ, ayamantimā natthi punabbhavoti;
Kālena tesu habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaṃpekkho yajetha.

503.

“Yo vedagū jhānarato satimā, sambodhipatto saraṇaṃ bahūnaṃ;
Kālena tamhi habyaṃ pavecche, yo brāhmaṇo puññaṃpekkho yajetha”.

504.

“Addhā amoghā mama pucchanā ahu, akkhāsi me bhagavā dakkhiṇeyye;
Tvañhettha jānāsi yathā tathā idaṃ, tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo.

505.

“Yo yācayogo dānapati gahaṭṭho, (iti māgho māṇavo)
Puññaṭṭhiko yajati puññaṃpekkho;
Dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,
Akkhāhi me bhagavā yaññasampadaṃ”.

506.

“Yajassu yajamāno māghāti bhagavā, sabbattha ca vippasādehi cittaṃ;
Ārammaṇaṃ yajamānassa yañño, etthappatiṭṭhāya jahāti dosaṃ.

507.

“So vītarāgo pavineyya dosaṃ, mettaṃ cittaṃ bhāvayamappamāṇaṃ;
Rattindivaṃ satatamappamatto, sabbā disā pharati appamaññaṃ”.

508.

“Ko sujjhati muccati bajjhatī ca, kenattanā gacchati [\[kenatthenā gacchati \(ka.\)\]](#)
brahmalokaṃ;
Ajānato me muni brūhi puṭṭho, bhagavā hi me sakkhi brahmajjadiṭṭho;
Tuvañhi no brahmasamosi saccaṃ, kathaṃ upapajjati brahmalokaṃ jutima”.

509.

“Yo yajati tividhaṃ yaññasampadaṃ, (māghāti bhagavā)

Ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyebhi tādi;
Evaṃ yajitvā sammā yācayogo,
Upapajjati brahmalokanti brūmī”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, māgho māṇavo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama...pe...
ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gata”nti.

Māghasuttaṃ pañcamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

6. Sabhiyasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe.
Tena kho pana samayena sabhiyassa paribbājakassa purāṇasālohitāya devatāya pañhā uddiṭṭhā
honti – “yo te, sabhiya, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ime pañhe puṭṭho byākaroti tassa santike
brahmacariyaṃ careyyāsī”ti.

Atha kho sabhiyo paribbājako tassā devatāya santike te pañhe uggahetvā ye te
samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammata
bahujanassa, seyyathidaṃ – pūraṇo kassapo makkhaligosālo ajito kesakambalo pakudho
[kakudho (sī.) pakuddho (syā. kaṃ.)] kaccāno sañcayo [sañjayo (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] bellaṭṭhiputto
[bellaṭṭhiputto (sī. pī.), veḷaṭṭhiputto (syā.)] nigaṇṭho nāṭaputto [nāṭaputto (sī. pī.)], te
upasaṅkamtivā te pañhe pucchati. Te sabhiyena paribbājakena pañhe puṭṭhā na sampāyanti;
asampāyantā kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaronti. Api ca sabhiyaṃ yeva paribbājakaṃ
paṭipucchanti.

Atha kho sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etadahosi – “ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā
saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammata bahujanassa, seyyathidaṃ
– pūraṇo kassapo...pe... nigaṇṭho nāṭaputto, te mayā pañhe puṭṭhā na sampāyanti,
asampāyantā kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaronti; api ca maññevettha paṭipucchanti.
Yannūnāhaṃ hīnāyāvattitvā kāme paribhuñjeyya”nti.

Atha kho sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etadahosi – “ayampi kho samaṇo gotamo saṅghī ceva
gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujanassa; yaṃnūnāhaṃ
samaṇaṃ gotamaṃ upasaṅkamtivā ime pañhe puccheyya”nti.

Atha kho sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etadahosi – “yepi kho te [ye kho te (syā.), yaṃ kho te
(ka.)] bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā jinṇā vuḍḍhā mahallakā addhagatā vayoanuppattā therā
rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammata
bahujanassa, seyyathidaṃ – pūraṇo kassapo...pe. ... nigaṇṭho nāṭaputto, tepi mayā pañhe
puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaronti, api ca
maññevettha paṭipucchanti; kiṃ pana me samaṇo gotamo ime pañhe puṭṭho byākarissati!
Samaṇo hi gotamo daharo ceva jātiyā, navo ca pabbajjāyā”ti.

Atha kho sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etadahosi – “samaṇo kho [samaṇo kho gotamo (syā. ka.)] daharoti na uññātabbo na paribhotabbo. Daharopi cesa samaṇo gotamo mahiddhiko hoti mahānubhāvo, yaṃnūnāhaṃ samaṇaṃ gotamaṃ upasaṅkamtivā ime pañhe puccheyya”nti.

Atha kho sabhiyo paribbājako yena rājagahaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena rājagahaṃ veḷuvanaṃ kalandakanivāpo, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho sabhiyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

510.

“Kaṅkhī vecikicchī āgamaṃ, (iti sabhiyo)
Pañhe pucchituṃ abhikaṅkhamāno;
Tesantakaro bhavāhi [bhavāhi me (pī. ka.)] pañhe me puṭṭho,
Anupubbaṃ anudhammaṃ byākarohi me”.

511.

“Dūrato āgatosi sabhiya, (iti bhagavā)
Pañhe pucchituṃ abhikaṅkhamāno;
Tesantakaro bhavāmi [tesamantakaromi te (ka.)] pañhe te puṭṭho,
Anupubbaṃ anudhammaṃ byākaromi te.

512.

“Puccha maṃ sabhiya pañhaṃ, yaṃ kiñci manasicchasi;
Tassa tasseva pañhassa, ahaṃ antaṃ karomi te”ti.

Atha kho sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etadahosi – “acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Yaṃ vatāhaṃ aññesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu okāsakammamattampi [okāsamattampi (sī. pī.)] nālatthaṃ taṃ me idaṃ samaṇena gotamena okāsakammaṃ kata”nti. Attamano pamudito udaggo pītisomanassajāto bhagavantaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi –

513.

“Kiṃ pattinamāhu bhikkhunaṃ, (iti sabhiyo)
Sorataṃ kena kathañca dantamāhu;
Buddhoti kathaṃ pavuccati,
Puṭṭho me bhagavā byākarohi”.

514.

“Pajjena katena attanā, (sabhiyāti bhagavā)
Parinibbānagato vitiṇṇakaṅkho;
Vibhavañca bhavañca vippahāya,
Vusitavā khīṇapunabbhavo sa bhikkhu.

515.

“Sabbattha upekkhako satimā, na so hiṃsati kañci sabbaloke;
Tiṇṇo samaṇo anāvilo, ussadā yassa na santi sorato so.

516.

“Yassindriyāni bhāvitāni, ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke;
Nibbijjha imaṃ parañca lokam, kālam kaṅkhati bhāvito sa danto.

517.

“Kappāni viceyya kevalāni, saṃsāraṃ dubhayaṃ cutūpapātaṃ;
Vigatarajamaṅgaṇaṃ visuddhaṃ, pattaṃ jātikhayaṃ tamāhu buddha”nti.

Atha kho sabhiyo paribbājako bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā attamano
pamudito udaggo pītisomanassajāto bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ [uttari (ka.)] pañhaṃ apucchi –

518.

“Kiṃ pattinamāhu brāhmaṇaṃ, (iti sabhiyo)
Samaṇaṃ kena kathañca nhātakoti;
Nāgoti kathaṃ pavuccati,
Puṭṭho me bhagavā byākarohi”.

519.

“Bāhitvā sabbapāpakāni, (sabhiyāti bhagavā)
Vimalo sādhusamāhito ṭhitatto;
Saṃsāramaticca kevalī so,
Asito tādi pavuccate sa brahmā.

520.

“Samitāvi pahāya puññapāpaṃ, virajo ñatvā imaṃ parañca lokam;
Jātimaraṇaṃ upātivatto, samaṇo tādi pavuccate tathattā.

521.

“Ninhāya [ninahāya (syā.)] sabbapāpakāni, ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke;
Devamanussesu kappiyesu, kappaṃ neti tamāhu nhātako”ti.

522.

“Āguṃ na karoti kiñci loke, sabbasaṃyoge [sabbayoge (ka.)] visajja bandhanāni;
Sabbattha na sajjatī vimutto, nāgo tādi pavuccate tathattā”ti.

Atha kho sabhiyo paribbājako...pe... bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi –

523.

“Kaṃ khettaṃ vadanti buddhā, (iti sabhiyo)
Kusalaṃ kena kathañca paṇḍitoti;
Muni nāma kathaṃ pavuccati,

Puṭṭho me bhagavā byākarohi”.

524.

“Khattāni viceyya kevalāni, (sabhiyāti bhagavā)
Dibbaṃ mānusakañca brahmakhettaṃ;
Sabbakhettaṃulabandhanā pamutto,
Khettaṃjino tādi pavuccate tathattā.

525.

“Kosāni viceyya kevalāni, dibbaṃ mānusakañca brahmakosam;
Sabbakosamulabandhanā pamutto, kusalo tādi pavuccate tathattā.

526.

“Dubhayāni viceyya paṇḍarāni, ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca suddhipañño;
Kaṇhaṃ sukkaṃ upātivatto, paṇḍito tādi pavuccate tathattā.

527.

“Asatañca satañca ñatvā dhammaṃ, ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke;
Devamanussehi pūjanīyo, saṅgaṃ jālamicca so munī”ti.

Atha kho sabhiyo paribbājako...pe... bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi –

528.

“Kiṃ pattinamāhu vedagaṃ, (iti sabhiyo)
Anuviditaṃ kena kathañca vīriyavāti;
Ājāniyo kinti nāma hoti,
Puṭṭho me bhagavā byākarohi”.

529.

“Vedāni viceyya kevalāni, (sabhiyāti bhagavā)
Samaṇānaṃ yānidhatthi [yānipatthi (sī. syā. pī.)] brāhmaṇānaṃ;
Sabbavedanāsu vītarāgo,
Sabbam vedamicca vedagū so.

530.

“Anuvicca papañcanāmarūpaṃ, ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca rogamūlaṃ;
Sabbarogamulabandhanā pamutto, anuvidito tādi pavuccate tathattā.

531.

“Virato idha sabbapāpakehi, nirayadukkaṃ aticca vīriyavā so;
So vīriyavā padhānavā, dhīro tādi pavuccate tathattā.

532.

“Yassassu lunāni bandhanāni, ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca saṅgamūlaṃ;

Sabbasaṅgamūlabandhanā pamutto, ājāniyo tādi pavuccate tathattā”ti.

Atha kho sabhiyo paribbājako...pe... bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi –

533.

“Kiṃ pattinamāhu sottiyaṃ, (iti sabhiyo)
Ariyaṃ kena kathaṅca caraṇavāti;
Paribbājako kinti nāma hoti,
Puṭṭho me bhagavā byākarohi”.

534.

“Sutvā sabbadhammaṃ abhiññāya loke, (sabhiyāti bhagavā)
Sāvajjānavajjaṃ yadatthi kiñci;
Abhibhuṃ akathaṃkathiṃ vimuttaṃ,
Anighaṃ sabbadhimāhu sottiyoti.

535.

“Chetvā āsavāni ālayāni, vidvā so na upeti gabbhaseyyaṃ;
Saññaṃ tividhaṃ panujja paṅkaṃ, kappaṃ neti tamāhu ariyoti.

536.

“Yo idha caraṇesu pattipatto, kusalo sabbadā ājānāti [ājāni (syā.)] dhammaṃ;
Sabbattha na sajjati vimuttacitto [vimutto (sī.)], paṭighā yassa na santi caraṇavā so.

537.

“Dukkhavepakkaṃ yadatthi kammaṃ, uddhamadho tiriyaṃ vāpi [tiriyañcāpi (syā.)]
majjhe;
Paribbājayitvā pariññacārī, māyaṃ mānamathopi lobhakodhaṃ;
Pariyantamakāsi nāmarūpaṃ, taṃ paribbājakamāhu pattipatta”nti.

Atha kho sabhiyo paribbājako bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā attamano
pamudito udaggo pītisomanassajāto uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā
tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ sammukhā sārūppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi –

538.

“Yāni ca tīṇi yāni ca saṭṭhi, samaṇappavādasitāni [samaṇappavādanissitāni (syā. ka.)]
bhūripañña;
Saññakkharasaññanissitāni, osaraṇāni vineyya oghatamagā.

539.

“Antagūsi pāragū [pāragūsi (syā. pī. ka.)] dukkhassa, arahāsi sammāsambuddho
khīṇāsavaṃ taṃ maññe;
Jutimā mutimā pahūtapañño, dukkhassantakaraṃ atāresi maṃ.

540.

“Yaṃ me kaṅkhitamaññāsi, vicikicchā maṃ tārāyi namo te;
Muni monapathesu pattipatta, akhila ādiccabandhu soratosi.

541.

“Yā me kaṅkhā pure āsi, taṃ me byākāsi cakkhumā;
Addhā munīsi sambuddho, natthi nīvaraṇā tava.

542.

“Upāyāsā ca te sabbe, viddhastā vinaḷīkatā;
Sītibhūto damappatto, dhitimā saccanikkamo.

543.

“Tassa te nāganāgassa, mahāvīrassa bhāsato;
Sabbe devānumodanti, ubho nāradapabbatā.

544.

“Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama;
Sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ, natthi te paṭipuggalo.

545.

“Tvaṃ buddho tvaṃ satthā, tvaṃ mārābhibhū muni;
Tvaṃ anusāye chetvā, tiṇṇo tāresi maṃ pajāṃ.

546.

“Upadhī te samatikkantā, āsavā te padālitā;
Sīhosi anupādāno, pahīnabhayabheravo.

547.

“Puṇḍarīkaṃ yathā vaggu, toye na upalimpati [[toyena na upalippati \(sī.\)](#), [toye na upalippati \(pī.\)](#), [toyena na upalimpati \(ka.\)](#)];
Evaṃ puñña ca pāpe ca, ubhaye tvaṃ na limpasi;
Pāde vīra pasārehi, sabhiyo vandati satthuno”ti.

Atha kho sabhiyo paribbājako bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā bhagavantam etadvoca –
“abhikkantaṃ, bhante...pe... esāhaṃ bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca
bhikkhusaṅghañca; labheyyāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ
upasampada”nti.

“Yo kho, sabhiya, aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjaṃ,
ākaṅkhati upasampadaṃ, so cattāro māse parivasati; catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena
āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti, upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya. Api ca mettha
puggalavemattatā veditā”ti.

“Sace, bhante, aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhaṅkā pabbajjam, ākaṅkhaṅkā upasampadam cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āradhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti, upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi; catunnam vassānam accayena āradhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāya”ti. Alatta kho sabhiyo paribbājako bhagavato santike pabbajjam alatta upasampadam...pe... aññataro kho panāyasmā sabhiyo arahatam ahoṣīti.

Sabhiyasuttam chaṭṭham niṭṭhitam.

7. Selasuttam

Evam me sutam – ekam samayam bhagavā aṅguttarāpesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi yena āpaṇam nāma aṅguttarāpānam nigamo tadavasari. Assosi kho keṇiyo jaṭilo “samaṇo khalu, bho, gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito aṅguttarāpesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi āpaṇam anupatto. Tam kho pana bhavantam gotamam evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato – ‘itipi so bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā’ti [bhagavā (syā. pī.)]. So imam lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanusam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam desati ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyoṇakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānam arahatam dassanam hoti”ti.

Atha kho keṇiyo jaṭilo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavatā saddhim sammodi. Sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnam kho keṇiyam jaṭilam bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho keṇiyo jaṭilo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito bhagavantam etadavoca – “adhivāsetu me bhavam gotamo svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenā”ti. Evam vutte, bhagavā keṇiyam jaṭilam etadavoca – “mahā kho, keṇiya, bhikkhusaṅgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni; tvaṅca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno”ti.

Dutiyampi kho keṇiyo jaṭilo bhagavantam etadavoca – “kiñcāpi, bho gotama, mahā bhikkhusaṅgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni, ahaṅca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno; adhivāsetu me bhavam gotamo svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenā”ti. Dutiyampi kho bhagavā keṇiyam jaṭilam etadavoca – “mahā kho, keṇiya, bhikkhusaṅgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni; tvaṅca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno”ti.

Tatiyampi kho keṇiyo jaṭilo bhagavantam etadavoca – “kiñcāpi, bho gotama, mahā bhikkhusaṅgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni, ahaṅca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetu [adhivāsetveva (sī.)] me bhavam gotamo svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenā”ti. Adhivāsesī bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho keṇiyo jaṭilo bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ yena sako assamo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā mittāmacce ñātisālohithe āmantesī – “suṇantu me bhavanto mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā, samaṇo me gotamo nimantito

svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena, yena me kāyaveyyāvaṭikaṃ kareyyāthā”ti. “Evaṃ, bho”ti kho keṇiyassa jaṭilassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā keṇiyassa jaṭilassa paṭissutvā appekacce uddhanāni khaṇanti, appekacce kaṭṭhāni phārenti, appekacce bhājanāni dhovanti, appekacce udakamaṇikaṃ patiṭṭhāpentī, appekacce āsanāni paññāpentī. Keṇiyo pana jaṭilo sāmāmyeva maṇḍalamālaṃ paṭiyādeti.

Tena kho pana samayena selo brāhmaṇo āpaṇe paṭivasati, tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sākharappabhedānaṃ itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo, tīṇi ca māṇavakasatāni mante vāceti.

Tena kho pana samayena keṇiyo jaṭilo sele brāhmaṇe abhippasanno hoti. Atha kho selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi parivuto jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho selo brāhmaṇo keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assame [keṇissamiye jaṭile (sī. pī.)] appekacce uddhanāni khaṇante...pe... appekacce āsanāni paññāpente, keṇiyaṃ pana jaṭilaṃ sāmāmyeva maṇḍalamālaṃ paṭiyādentāṃ. Disvāna keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca – “kiṃ nu kho bhoṭo keṇiyassa āvāho vā bhavissati, vivāho vā bhavissati, mahāyañño vā paccupaṭṭhito, rājā vā māgadho seniyo bimbisāro nimantito svātanāya saddhiṃ balakāyena”ti?

“Na me, bho sela, āvāho vā bhavissati vivāho vā, nāpi rājā māgadho seniyo bimbisāro nimantito svātanāya saddhiṃ balakāyena; api ca kho me mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito. Atthi samaṇo gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito aṅguttarāpesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi āpaṇaṃ anuppatto. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ...pe... buddho bhagavāti. So me nimantito svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena”ti. “Buddhoti, bho keṇiya, vadesi”? “Buddhoti, bho sela, vadāmi”. “Buddhoti, bho keṇiya, vadesi”? “Buddhoti, bho sela, vadāmi”ti.

Atha kho selassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi – “ghosopi kho eso dullabho lokasmiṃ yadidaṃ buddhoti. Āgatāni kho panamhākaṃ mantesu dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni, yehi samannāgatassa mahāpurisassa dveva gatiyo bhavanti anaññā. Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati rājā hoti cakkavatti dhammiko dhammarājā cāturanto vijitāvī janapadatthāvariappatto sattaratanasamannāgato. Tassimāni satta ratanāni bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ – cakkaratanaṃ, hatthiratanāṃ, assaratanaṃ, maṇiratanāṃ, itthiratanāṃ, gahapatiratanāṃ, pariṇāyakaratanameva sattamaṃ. Parosahassaṃ kho panassa puttā bhavanti sūrā viraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā. So imaṃ pathaviṃ sāgarapariyantāṃ adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijīya ajjhāvasati. Sace kho pana agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, arahaṃ hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭṭacchaddo [vivattacchaddo (sī. pī.)]. Kahaṃ pana, bho keṇiya, etarahi so bhavaṃ gotamo viharati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho”ti?

Evaṃ vutte, keṇiyo jaṭilo dakkhiṇaṃ bāhuṃ paggahetvā selaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca – “yenesā, bho sela, nīlavanarājī”ti. Atha kho selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi saddhiṃ yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho selo brāhmaṇo te māṇavake āmantesi – “appasaddā bhonto āgacchantu, pade padaṃ nikkhipantā. Durāsadā hi te bhagavanto [bhavanto (syā. ka.)] sīhāva

ekacarā. Yadā cāhaṃ, bho, samaṇena gotamena saddhiṃ manteyyūṃ, mā me bhonto antarantarā kathaṃ opāsetha; kathāpariyosānaṃ me bhavanto āgamentū”ti.

Atha kho selo brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho selo brāhmaṇo bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni samannesī [sammannesī (sī. syā.)]. Addasā kho selo brāhmaṇo bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena ṭhapetvā dve. Dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati – kosohite ca vatthaguyhe, pahūtajivhatāya cāti.

Atha kho bhagavato etadahosi – “passati kho me ayaṃ selo brāhmaṇo dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena ṭhapetvā dve. Dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati – kosohite ca vatthaguyhe, pahūtajivhatāya cā”ti. Atha kho bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsī [abhisaṅkhāresi (syā. ka.)], yathā addasa selo brāhmaṇo bhagavato kosohitaṃ vatthaguyhaṃ. Atha kho bhagavā jivhaṃ ninnāmetvā ubhopi kaṅṅasotāni anumasi paṭimasi, ubhopi nāsikasotāni anumasi paṭimasi, kevalampi nalāṭamaṅḍalaṃ jivhāya chādesī.

Atha kho selassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi – “samannāgato kho samaṇo gotamo dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi paripuṇṇehi, no apuripuṇṇehi. No ca kho naṃ jānāmi buddho vā no vā. Sutaṃ kho pana metaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ vuḍḍhānaṃ mahallakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ – ‘ye te bhavanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā, te sake vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attānaṃ pātukarontī’ti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ samaṇaṃ gotamaṃ sammukhā sārūppāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyya”nti. Atha kho selo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ sammukhā sārūppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi –

548.

“Paripuṇṇakāyo suruci, sujāto cārudassano;
Suvanṇavaṇṇosī bhagavā, susukkadāṭhosi vīriyavā.

549.

“Narassa hi sujātassa, ye bhavanti viyañjanā;
Sabbe te tava kāyasmīṃ, mahāpurisalakkhaṇā.

550.

“Pasannanetto sumukho, brahā uju patāpavā;
Majjhe samaṇasaṅghassa, ādiccova virocasi.

551.

“Kalyāṇadassano bhikkhu, kañcanasannibhattaco;
Kiṃ te samaṇabhāvena, evaṃ uttamavaṇṇino.

552.

“Rājā arahasi bhavituṃ, cakkavattī rathesabho;
Cāturanto vijitāvī, jambusaṇḍassa [jambumaṇḍassa (ka.)] issaro.

553.

“Khattiyā bhogirājāno [bhojarājāno (sī. syā.)], anuyantā [anuyuttā (sī.)] bhavantu te;
Rājābhirājā manujindo, rajjaṃ kārehi gotama”.

554.

“Rājāhamasmi selāti, (bhagavā) dhammarājā anuttaro;
Dhammena cakkam vattemi, cakkam appaṭivattiyam”.

555.

“Sambuddho paṭijānāsi, (iti selo brāhmaṇo) dhammarājā anuttaro;
‘Dhammena cakkam vattemi’, iti bhāsasi gotama.

556.

“Ko nu senāpati bhoto, sāvako satthuranvayo;
Ko te tamanuvatteti, dhammacakkam pavattitam”.

557.

“Mayā pavattitam cakkam, (selāti bhagavā) dhammacakkam anuttaram;
Sāriputto anuvatteti, anujāto tathāgataṃ.

558.

“Abhiññeyyam abhiññātam, bhāvetabbañca bhāvitam;
Pahātabbam pahīnam me, tasmā buddhosmi brāhmaṇa.

559.

“Vinayassu mayi kaṅkham, adhimuccassu brāhmaṇa;
Dullabham dassanam hoti, sambuddhānam abhiṅhaso.

560.

“Yesam ve [yesam vo (pī.), yassa ve (syā.)] dullabho loke, pātubhāvo abhiṅhaso;
Soham brāhmaṇa sambuddho, sallakatto anuttaro.

561.

“Brahmabhūto atitulo, mārasenappamaddano;
Sabbāmitte vasīkatvā, modāmi akutobhaya”.

562.

“Imam bhavanto nisāmetha, yathā bhāsati cakkhumā;
Sallakatto mahāvīro, sīhova nadatī vane.

563.

“Brahmabhūtaṃ atitulaṃ, mārasenappamaddanaṃ;
Ko disvā nappasīdeyya, api kaṇhābhijātiko.

564.

“Yo maṃ icchati anvetu, yo vā nicchati gacchatu;
Idhāhaṃ pabbajissāmi, varapaññassa santike”.

565.

“Evañce [etañce (sī. pī.)] rucati bhoto, sammāsambuddhasāsane
[sammāsambuddhasāsanaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)];
Mayampi pabbajissāma, varapaññassa santike”.

566.

“Brāhmaṇā tisaṭā ime, yācanti pañjalīkatā;
Brahmacariyaṃ carissāma, bhagavā tava santike”.

567.

“Svākkhātaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, (selāti bhagavā) sandiṭṭhikamakālikam;
Yattha amoghā pabbajjā, appamattassa sikkhato”ti.

Alattha kho selo brāhmaṇo sapaṛiso bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ. Atha kho keṇiyo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena sake assame paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi – “kālo, bho gotama, niṭṭhitaṃ bhatta”nti. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena.

Atha kho keṇiyo jaṭilo buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho keṇiyo jaṭilo bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anumodi –

568.

“Aggihuttamukhā yaññā, sāvittī chandaso mukhaṃ;
Rājā mukhaṃ manussānaṃ, nadīnaṃ sāgaro mukhaṃ.

569.

“Nakkhattānaṃ mukhaṃ cando, ādicco tapataṃ mukhaṃ;
Puññaṃ ākaṅkhamānānaṃ, saṅgho ve yajataṃ mukha”nti.

Atha kho bhagavā keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā selo sapaṛiso eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasse ...pe... aññataraṃ kho panāpasmā selo sapaṛiso arahataṃ ahoṣi.

Atha kho āyasmā selo saporiso yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamaṃ itvā ekasamā cīvaram katvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi –

570.

“Yaṃ taṃ saraṇamāgamha [māgamma (sī. syā. ka.)], ito aṭṭhami cakkhuma;
Sattarattena bhagavā, dantamha tava sāsane.

571.

“Tvaṃ buddho tvaṃ satthā, tvaṃ mārābhibhū muni;
Tvaṃ anusaye chetvā, tiṇṇo tāresimaṃ pajāṃ.

572.

“Upadhī te samatikkantā, āsavā te padālītā;
Sīhosi [sīhova (ma. ni. 2.401)] anupādāno, pahīnabhayabheravo.

573.

“Bhikkhavo tisatā ime, tiṭṭhanti pañjalīkatā;
Pāde vīra pasārehi, nāgā vandantu satthuno”ti.

Selasuttaṃ sattamaṃ niṭṭhitam.

8. Sallasuttaṃ

574.

Animittamanaññātāṃ, maccānaṃ idha jīvitāṃ;
Kasirañca parittañca, tañca dukkhena saṃyutaṃ.

575.

Na hi so upakkamo atthi, yena jātā na miyyare;
Jarampi patvā maraṇaṃ, evaṃdhammā hi pāṇino.

576.

Phalānamiva pakkānaṃ, pāto patanato [papatato (sī. pī. aṭṭha.)] bhayaṃ;
Evaṃ jātāna maccānaṃ, niccaṃ maraṇato bhayaṃ.

577.

Yathāpi kumbhakārassa, katā mattikabhājanā;
Sabbe bhedanapariyantā [bhedanapariyantā (syā.)], evaṃ maccāna jīvitāṃ.

578.

Daharā ca mahantā ca, ye bālā ye ca paṇḍitā;
Sabbe maccuvasaṃ yanti, sabbe maccuparāyaṇā.

579.

Tesaṃ maccuparetānaṃ, gacchataṃ paralokato;
Na pitā tāyate puttāṃ, ñātī vā pana ñātake.

580.

Pekkhatāṃ yeva ñātīnaṃ, passa lālapataṃ puthu;
Ekamekova maccānaṃ, govajjho viya nīyati [niyyati (bahūsu)].

581.

Evamabbhāhato loko, maccunā ca jarāya ca;
Tasmā dhīrā na socanti, vīditvā lokapariyāyaṃ.

582.

Yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi, āgatassa gatassa vā;
Ubho ante asampassaṃ, niratthaṃ paridevasi.

583.

Paridevayamāno ce, kiñcidatthaṃ udabbahe;
Sammūḷho hiṃsamattānaṃ, kayirā ce naṃ vicakkhaṇo.

584.

Na hi ruṇṇena sokena, santiṃ pappoti cetaso;
Bhiyyassuppajjate dukkhaṃ, sarīraṃ cupahaññati.

585.

Kiso vivaṇṇo bhavati, hiṃsamattānamattanā;
Na tena petā pārenti, niratthā paridevanā.

586.

Sokamappajahaṃ jantu, bhiyyo dukkhaṃ nigacchati;
Anutthunanto kālaṅkataṃ [kālakatāṃ (sī. syā.)], sokassa vasamanvagū.

587.

Aññepi passa gamine, yathākammūpage nare;
Maccuno vasamāgamma, phandantevidha pāṇino.

588.

Yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā;
Etādiso vinābhāvo, passa lokassa pariyāyaṃ.

589.

Api vassasataṃ jīve, bhiyyo vā pana māṇavo;
Ñātisaṅghā vinā hoti, jahāti idha jīvitaṃ.

590.

Tasmā arahato sutvā, vineyya paridevitaṃ;
Petamaṃ kālaṅkataṃ disvā, neso labbhā mayā iti.

591.

Yathā saraṇamāditṭamaṃ, vārinā parinibbaya [parinibbuto (sī. ka.)];
Evampi dhīro sapañño, paṇḍito kusalo naro;
Khippamuppatitaṃ sokaṃ, vāto tūlaṃva dhamṣaye.

592.

Paridevaṃ pajappañca, domanassañca attano;
Attano sukhamesāno, abbahe sallamattano.

593.

Abbulhasallo asito, santiṃ pappuyya cetaso;
Sabbasokaṃ atikkanto, asoko hoti nibbutoti.

Sallasuttaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

9. Vāseṭṭhasuttaṃ

Evamaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā icchānaṅgale viharati icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā brāhmaṇamahāsālā icchānaṅgale paṭivasanti, seyyathidaṃ – caṅkī brāhmaṇo, tārukko brāhmaṇo, pokkharasāti brāhmaṇo, jāṇussoṇi [jāṇussoṇi (ka.)] brāhmaṇo, todeyyo brāhmaṇo, aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā brāhmaṇamahāsālā. Atha kho vāseṭṭhabhāradvājānaṃ māṇavaṇaṃ jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamantānaṃ anuvarantānaṃ [anucaṅkamamānānaṃ anuvarantānaṃ (sī. pī.)] ayamantarākathā udapādi – “kathaṃ, bho, brāhmaṇo hotī”ti?

Bhāradvājo māṇavo evamāha – “yato kho, bho, ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, ettāvataṃ kho bho brāhmaṇo hotī”ti.

Vāseṭṭho māṇavo evamāha – “yato kho, bho, silavā ca hoti vatasampanno [vattasampanno (sī. syā. ma. ni. 2.454)] ca, ettāvataṃ kho, bho, brāhmaṇo hotī”ti. Neva kho asakki bhāradvājo māṇavo vāseṭṭhaṃ māṇavaṃ saññāpetuṃ, na pana asakki vāseṭṭho māṇavo bhāradvājaṃ māṇavaṃ saññāpetuṃ.

Atha kho vāseṭṭho māṇavo bhāradvājaṃ māṇavaṃ āmantesi – “ayamaṃ kho, bho [ayamaṃ bho (sī. syā. ka.), ayamaṃ kho (pī.)] bhāradvāja, samaṇo gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito icchānaṅgale viharati icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe; taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ evamaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abhuggato – ‘itipi...pe... buddho bhagavā’ti. Āyāma, bho bhāradvāja, yena samaṇo gotamo tenupasaṅkamissāma; upasaṅkamitvā samaṇaṃ gotamaṃ etamatthaṃ

pucchissāma. Yathā no samaṇo gotamo byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti. “Evaṃ, bho”ti kho bhāradvājo māṇavo vāseṭṭhassa māṇavassa paccassosi.

Atha kho vāseṭṭhabhāradvājā māṇavā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vāseṭṭho māṇavo bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi –

594.

“Anuññātaṇṇā, tevijjā mayamasmubho;
Ahaṃ pokkharasātissa, tārukkhassāyaṃ māṇavo.

595.

“Tevijjānaṃ yadakkhātaṃ, tatra kevalinosmase;
Padakasma veyyākaraṇā, jappe ācariyasādisā.

596.

“Tesaṃ no jātivādasmiṃ, vivādo atthi gotama;
Jātiyā brāhmaṇo hoti, bhāradvājo iti bhāsati;
Ahañca kammunā [kammanā (sī. pī.) evamuparipi] brūmi, evaṃ jānāhi cakkhuma.

597.

“Te na sakkoma saññāpetuṃ, aññamaññaṃ mayaṃ ubho;
Bhavantaṃ [bhagavantaṃ (ka.)] puṭṭhumāgamhā, sambuddhaṃ iti vissutaṃ.

598.

“Candaṃ yathā khayātītaṃ, pecca pañjalikā janā;
Vandamānā namassanti, evaṃ lokasmi gotamaṃ.

599.

“Cakkhuṃ loke samuppannaṃ, mayaṃ pucchāma gotamaṃ;
Jātiyā brāhmaṇo hoti, udāhu bhavati kammunā;
Ajānataṃ no pabrūhi, yathā jānesu brāhmaṇaṃ”.

600.

“Tesaṃ vo ahaṃ byakkhissaṃ, (vāseṭṭhāti bhagavā) anupubbaṃ yathātathaṃ;
Jātivibhaṅgaṃ pāṇānaṃ, aññamañña hi jātiyo.

601.

“Tiṇarukkhepi jānātha, na cāpi paṭijānare;
Liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesaṃ, aññamañña hi jātiyo.

602.

“Tato kiṭe paṭaṅge ca, yāva kunthakipillike;
Liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesaṃ, aññamañña hi jātiyo.

603.
“Catuppadepi jānātha, khuddake ca mahallake;
Liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesam, aññamaññā hi jātiyo.
604.
“Pādūdarepi jānātha, urage dīghapiṭṭhike;
Liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesam, aññamaññā hi jātiyo.
605.
“Tato macchepi jānātha, odake vārigocare;
Liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesam, aññamaññā hi jātiyo.
606.
“Tato pakkhīpi jānātha, pattayāne vihaṅgame;
Liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesam, aññamaññā hi jātiyo.
607.
“Yathā etāsu jātīsu, liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ puthu;
Evaṃ natthi manussesu, liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ puthu.
608.
“Na kesehi na sīsena, na kaṇṇehi na akkhibhi;
Na mukhena na nāsāya, na oṭṭhehi bhamūhi vā.
609.
“Na gīvāya na aṃsehi, na udarena na piṭṭhiyā;
Na soṇiyā na urasā, na sambādhe na methune [na sambādhā na methunā (syā. ka.)].
610.
“Na hatthehi na pādehi, nāṅgulīhi nakhehi vā;
Na jaṅghāhi na ūrūhi, na vaṇṇena sarena vā;
Liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ neva, yathā aññāsu jātīsu.
611.
“Paccattañca sarīresu [paccattaṃ sasarīresu (sī. pī.)], manussesvetam na vijjati;
Vokārañca manussesu, samaññāya pavuccati.
612.
“Yo hi koci manussesu, gorakkham upajīvati;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, kassako so na brāhmaṇo.
613.
“Yo hi koci manussesu, puthusippena jīvati;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, sippiko so na brāhmaṇo.

614.

“Yo hi koci manussesu, vohāraṃ upajīvati;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, vāṇijo so na brāhmaṇo.

615.

“Yo hi koci manussesu, parapessena jīvati;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, pessiko [pessako (ka.)] so na brāhmaṇo.

616.

“Yo hi koci manussesu, adinnaṃ upajīvati;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, coro eso na brāhmaṇo.

617.

“Yo hi koci manussesu, issatthaṃ upajīvati;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, yodhājīvo na brāhmaṇo.

618.

“Yo hi koci manussesu, porohiccena jīvati;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, yājako eso na brāhmaṇo.

619.

“Yo hi koci manussesu, gāmaṃ raṭṭhañca bhuñjati;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, rājā eso na brāhmaṇo.

620.

“Na cāhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ brūmi, yonijaṃ mattisambhavaṃ;
Bhovādi nāma so hoti, sace [sa ve (sī. syā.)] hoti sakiñcano;
Akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.

621.

“Sabbasaṃyojanaṃ chetvā, so ve na paritassati;
Saṅgātigaṃ viṣaṃyuttaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.

622.

“Chetvā naddhiṃ varattañca, sandānaṃ sahanukkamaṃ;
Ukkhittapalighaṃ buddhaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.

623.

“Akkosaṃ vadhabandhañca, aduṭṭho yo titikkhati;
Khantibalaṃ balānīkaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.

624.

“Akkodhanaṃ vatavantaṃ, sīlavantaṃ anussadaṃ;
Dantaṃ antimasārīraṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.

625.
“Vāri pokkharapatteva, āraggeriva sāsapo;
Yo na limpati kāmesu, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
626.
“Yo dukkhassa pajānāti, idheva khayamattano;
Pannabhāraṃ viṣaṃyuttaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
627.
“Gambhīrapaññaṃ medhāviṃ, maggāmaggassa kovidaṃ;
Uttamatthamanuppattaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
628.
“Asaṃsaṭṭhaṃ gahaṭṭhehi, anāgārehi cūbhayaṃ;
Anokasārimappicchaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
629.
“Nidhāya daṇḍaṃ bhūtesu, tasesu thāvaresu ca;
Yo na hanti na ghātetī, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
630.
“Aviruddhaṃ viruddhesu, attadaṇḍesu nibbutaṃ;
Sādānesu anādānaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
631.
“Yassa rāgo ca doso ca, māno makkho ca pātito;
Sāsaṃporiva āraggā, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
632.
“Akakkasaṃ viññāpaniṃ, giraṃ saccamudīraye;
Yāya nābhisaṃje kañci, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
633.
“Yodha dīghaṃ va rassaṃ vā, aṇuṃ thūlaṃ subhāsubhaṃ;
Loke adinnaṃ nādiyati, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
634.
“Āsā yassa na vijjanti, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca;
Nirāsāsaṃ [nirāsayaṃ (sī. syā. pī.), nirāsakaṃ (?)] viṣaṃyuttaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi
brāhmaṇaṃ.
635.
“Yassālayā na vijjanti, aññāya akathaṃkathī;
Amatogadhamanuppattaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.

636.
“Yodha puññañca pāpañca, ubho saṅgamupaccagā;
Asokaṃ virajaṃ suddhaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
637.
“Candaṃva vimalaṃ suddhaṃ, vipprasannamanāvilaṃ;
Nandībhavaparikkhīṇaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
638.
“Yomaṃ palipathaṃ duggaṃ, saṃsāraṃ mohamaccagā;
Tiṇṇo pāraṅgato jhāyī, anejo akathaṃkathī;
Anupādāya nibbuto, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
639.
“Yodha kāme pahantvāna, anāgāro paribbaje;
Kāmaḥbhavaparikkhīṇaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
640.
“Yodha taṇhaṃ pahantvāna, anāgāro paribbaje;
Taṇhābhavaparikkhīṇaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
641.
“Hitvā mānusaṃ yogaṃ, dibbaṃ yogaṃ upaccagā;
Sabbayogavisamūyuttaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
642.
“Hitvā ratiñca aratiṃ, sītībhūtaṃ nirūpadhiṃ;
Sabbalokābhibhuṃ vīraṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
643.
“Cutīṃ yo vedi [\[yo'veti \(?\) itivuttake 99 aṭṭhakathāsamvaṇaṇā passitabbā\]](#) ttānaṃ,
upapattiñca sabbaso;
Asattaṃ sugataṃ buddhaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
644.
“Yassa gatiṃ na jānanti, devā gandhabbamānusa;
Khīṇāsavaṃ arahantaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
645.
“Yassa pure ca pacchā ca, majjhe ca natthi kiñcanaṃ;
Akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.
646.
“Usabhaṃ pavaraṃ vīraṃ, mahesiṃ vijitāvinaṃ;

Anejaṃ nhātakaṃ buddhaṃ, tamaḥaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.

647.

“Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedi [yo'veti (?) itivuttake 99 aṭṭhakathāsaṃvaṇaṇā passitabbā],
saggāpāyaṇca passati;
Atha jātikkhayaṃ patto, tamaḥaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ.

648.

“Samaññaṃ hesā lokasmiṃ, nāmagottaṃ pakappitaṃ;
Sammuccā samudāgataṃ, tattha tattha pakappitaṃ.

649.

“Dīgharattamanusayitaṃ, diṭṭhigatamajānataṃ;
Ajānantā no [ajānantā te (aṭṭha.) ma. ni. 2.460] pabruvanti, jātiyā hoti brāhmaṇo.

650.

“Na jaccā brāhmaṇo hoti, na jaccā hoti abrāhmaṇo;
Kammunā brāhmaṇo hoti, kammunā hoti abrāhmaṇo.

651.

“Kassako kammunā hoti, sippiko hoti kammunā;
Vāṇijo kammunā hoti, pessiko hoti kammunā.

652.

“Coropi kammunā hoti, yodhājīvopi kammunā;
Yājako kammunā hoti, rājāpi hoti kammunā.

653.

“Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, kammaṃ passanti paṇḍitā;
Paṭiccasamuppādadassā, kammavipākakovidā.

654.

“Kammunā vattati loko, kammunā vattati pajā;
Kammanibandhanā sattā, rathassāṇīva yāyato.

655.

“Tapena brahmacariyena, saṃyamena damena ca;
Etena brāhmaṇo hoti, etaṃ brāhmaṇamuttamaṃ.

656.

“Tīhi vijjāhi sampanno, santo khīṇapunabbhavo;
Evaṃ vāseṭṭha jānāhi, brahmā sakko vijānata”nti.

Evaṃ vutte, vāseṭṭhabhāradvājā māṇavā bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ – “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama...pe... upāsake no bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete [pāṇupetaṃ (ka.)] saraṇaṃ gate”ti.

Vāseṭṭhasuttaṃ navamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

10. Kokālikasuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho kokāliko bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho kokāliko bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “pāpicchā, bhante, sārīputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā kokālikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca – “mā hevaṃ, kokālika, mā hevaṃ, kokālika! Pasādehi, kokālika, sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ. Pesalā sārīputtamoggallānā”ti.

Dutiyaṃpi kho...pe... tatiyaṃpi kho kokāliko bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “kiñcāpi me, bhante, bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchāva sārīputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Tatiyaṃpi kho bhagavā kokālikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca – “mā hevaṃ, kokālika, mā hevaṃ, kokālika! Pasādehi, kokālika, sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ. Pesalā sārīputtamoggallānā”ti.

Atha kho kokāliko bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Acirappakkantassa ca kokālikassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattīhi piḷakāhi sabbo kāyo phuṭṭho [phuṭṭho (syā.)] ahoṣi; sāsapamattīyo hutvā muggamattīyo ahesuṃ; muggamattīyo hutvā kaḷāyamattīyo ahesuṃ; kaḷāyamattīyo hutvā kolaṭṭhimattīyo ahesuṃ; kolaṭṭhimattīyo hutvā kolamattīyo ahesuṃ; kolamattīyo hutvā āmalakamattīyo ahesuṃ; āmalakamattīyo hutvā beḷuvasalāṭṭukamattīyo ahesuṃ; beḷuvasalāṭṭukamattīyo hutvā billamattīyo ahesuṃ; billamattīyo hutvā pabhijjimsu; pubbañca lohitañca paggharimsu. Atha kho kokāliko bhikkhu tenevābādheṇa kālamakāsi. Kālaṅkato ca kokāliko bhikkhu padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapajji sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā.

Atha kho brahmā sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ, ṭhito kho brahmā sahampati bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – “kokāliko, bhante, bhikkhu kālaṅkato; kālaṅkato ca, bhante, kokāliko bhikkhu padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapanno sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā”ti. Idamavoca brahmā sahampati; idaṃ vatvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Atha kho bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi – “imaṃ, bhikkhave, rattiṃ brahmā sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ...pe... idamavoca, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati, idaṃ vatvā maṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi”ti.

Evam vutte, aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca – “kīvadīgham nu kho, bhante, padume niraye āyupamāṇa”nti? “Dīgham kho, bhikkhu, padume niraye āyupamāṇam; tam na sukaram saṅkhātuṃ ettakāni vassāni iti vā ettakāni vassasatāni iti vā ettakāni vassasahassāni iti vā ettakāni vassasatasahassāni iti vā”ti. “Sakkā pana, bhante, upamā [upamam (sī. syā. ka.)] kātu”nti? “Sakkā, bhikkhū”ti bhagavā avoca –

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsaticārikā kosalako tilavāho; tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena ekamekam tilam uddhareyya. Khippataram kho so bhikkhu vīsaticārikā kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānam gaccheyya, natveva eko abbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati abbudā nirayā evameko nirabbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati nirabbudā nirayā evameko ababo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati ababā nirayā evameko ahaho nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati ahahā nirayā evameko aṭaṭo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati aṭaṭā nirayā evameko kumudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati kumudā nirayā evameko sogandhiko nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati sogandhikā nirayā evameko uppalako nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati uppalakā nirayā evameko puṇḍarīko nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati puṇḍarīkā nirayā evameko padumo nirayo. Padumam kho pana bhikkhu nirayam kokāliko bhikkhu upapanno sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā, idam vatvāna sugato athāparam etadavoca satthā –

657.

“Purisassa hi jātassa, kuṭhārī [kudhārī (ka.)] jāyate mukhe;
Yāya chindati attānam, bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇam.

658.

“Yo nindiyam pasamsati, tam vā nindati yo pasamsiyo;
Vicināti mukhena so kaliṃ, kalinā tena sukham na vindati.

659.

“Appamatto ayam kali, yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo;
Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā, ayameva mahattaro [mahantakaro (sī.)] kali;
Yo sugatesu manam padosaye.

660.

“Sataṃ sahasānam nirabbudānam, chattiṃsati pañca ca abbudāni [abbudānam (ka.)];
Yamariyagarahī nirayam upeti, vācam manañca pañidhāya pāpakam.

661.

“Abhūtavādī nirayam upeti, yo vāpi katvā na karomicāha;
Ubhopi te pecca samā bhavanti, nihīnakammā manujā parattha.

662.

“Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati, suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa;
Tameva bālam pacceti pāpam, sukhumo rajo paṭivātamva khitto.

663.
“Yo lobhaguṇe anuyutto, so vacasā paribhāsati aññe;
Asaddho kadariyo avadaññū, macchari pesuṇiyaṃ [pesuṇiyasmim̐ (bahūsu)] anuyutto.
664.
“Mukhadugga vibhūta anariya, bhūnahu [bhunahata (syā. ka.)] pāpaka dukkaṭakāri;
Purisanta kalī avajāta, mā bahubhāṇidha nerayikosi.
665.
“Rajamākirasī ahitāya, sante garahasi kibbisakārī;
Bahūni duccharitāni caritvā, gacchasi kho papataṃ cirarattaṃ.
666.
“Na hi nassati kassaci kammaṃ, eti hataṃ labhateva suvāmi;
Dukkhaṃ mando paraloke, attani passati kibbisakārī.
667.
“Ayosaṅkusamāhataṭṭhānaṃ, tiṇhadhāramayasūlamupeti;
Atha tattaayogūlasannibhaṃ, bhojanamatthi tathā patirūpaṃ.
668.
“Na hi vaggu vadanti vadantā, nābhijavanti na tāṇamupenti;
Aṅgāre santhate sayanti [senti (sī. syā. pī.)], ginisampajjalitaṃ pavisanti.
669.
“Jālena ca onahiyāna, tattha hananti ayomayakuṭebhi [ayomayakūṭehi (sī. syā. pī.)];
Andhaṃva timisamāyanti, taṃ vitatañhi yathā mahikāyo.
670.
“Atha lohamayaṃ pana kumbhiṃ, ginisampajjalitaṃ pavisanti;
Paccanti hi tāsu cirarattaṃ, agginisamāsu [ginissamāsu (ka.)] samuppilavāte.
671.
“Atha pubbalohitamisse, tattha kiṃ paccati kibbisakārī;
Yaṃ yaṃ disakaṃ [disataṃ (sī. syā. pī.)] adhiseti, tattha kilissati samphusamāno.
672.
“Puḷavāvasathe salilasmim̐, tattha kiṃ paccati kibbisakārī;
Gantuṃ na hi tīramapatthi, sabbasamā hi samantakapallā.
673.
“Asipattavanaṃ pana tiṇhaṃ, taṃ pavisanti samucchidagattā;
Jivhaṃ balisena gahetvā, ārajayārajayā vihananti.

674.

“Atha vetaraṇiṃ pana duggaṃ, tiṇhadhārahuradhāramupenti;
Tattha mandā papatanti, pāpakarā pāpāni karitvā.

675.

“Khādanti hi tattha rudante, sāmā sabalā kākolagaṇā ca;
Soṇā siṅgālā [sigālā (sī. pī.)] paṭigiddhā [paṭigijjhā (syā. pī.)], kulalā vāyasā ca [kulalā ca
vāyasā (?)] vitudanti.

676.

“Kicchā vatayaṃ idha vutti, yaṃ jano phusati [passati (sī. syā. pī.)] kibbisakārī;
Tasmā idha jīvitasese, kiccakaro siyā naro na cappamajje.

677.

“Te gaṇitā vidūhi tilavāhā, ye padume niraye upanītā;
Nahutāni hi koṭiyo pañca bhavanti, dvādasa koṭisatāni punaṅṅā [panayye (ka.)].

678.

“Yāva dukhā [dukkhā (sī. syā.), dukkha (pī. ka.)] nirayā idha vuttā, tatthapi tāva ciraṃ
vasitabbaṃ;
Tasmā sucipesalasādhugūṇesu, vācaṃ manaññam satatam [pakatam (syā.)]
parirakkhe”ti.

Kokālikasuttaṃ dasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

11. Nālakasuttaṃ

679.

Ānandajāte tidasagaṇe patīte, sakkaṅga indaṃ sucivasane ca deve;
Dussaṃ gahetvā atiriva thomayante, asito isi addasa divāvihāre.

680.

Disvāna deve muditamane udagge, cittiṃ karitvāna idamavoca [karitvā idamavocāsi
(sī.)] tattha;
“Kiṃ devasaṅgho atiriva kalyarūpo, dussaṃ gahetvā ramayatha [bhamayatha (sī.)]
kiṃ paṭicca.

681.

“Yadāpi āsī asurehi saṅgamo, jayo surānaṃ asurā parājitā.
Tadāpi netādiso lomahaṃsano, kimabbhutaṃ daṭṭhu marū pamoditā.

682.

“Seḷenti gāyanti ca vādayanti ca, bhujāni phoṭenti [poṭhenti (sī. pī.), pothenti (ka.)] ca
naccayanti ca;

Pucchāmi vohaṃ merumuddhavāsine, dhunātha me saṃsayamaṃ khippa mārisā”.

683.

“So bodhisatto ratanavaro atulyo, manussaloke hitasukhatthāya [[hitasukhatāya \(sī. syā. pī.\)](#)] jāto;
Sakyāna gāme janapade lumbineyye, tenamha tuṭṭhā atiriva kalyarūpā.

684.

“So sabbasattuttamo aggapuggalo, narāsabho sabbapajānamuttamo;
Vattessati cakkamisivhaye vane, nadaṃva sīho balavā migābhibhū”.

685.

Taṃ saddaṃ sutvā turitamavasarī so, suddhodanassa tada bhavanaṃ upāvisi
[[upāgami \(sī. pī.\)](#)];
Nisajja tattha idamavocāsi sakye, “kuhiṃ kumāro ahamapi daṭṭhukāmo”.

686.

Tato kumāraṃ jalitamiva suvaṇṇaṃ, ukkā mukheva sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ
[[sukusalena sampahaṭṭhaṃ \(ka.\)](#)];
Daddallamānaṃ [[daddaḥhamānaṃ \(ka.\)](#)] siriyaṃ anomavaṇṇaṃ, dassesu puttaṃ
asitavhayassa sakyā.

687.

Disvā kumāraṃ sikhimiva pajjalantaṃ, tārāsabhaṃva nabhasigamaṃ visuddhaṃ;
Sūriyaṃ tapantaṃ saradarivabbhamuttaṃ, ānandajāto vipulamalattha pītiṃ.

688.

Anekasākhañca sahasamaṇḍalaṃ, chattaṃ marū dhārayumantalikkhe;
Suvaṇṇadaṇḍā vītipatanti cāmarā, na dissare cāmarachattagāhakā.

689.

Disvā jaṭi kaṇhasirivhayo isi, suvaṇṇanikkhaṃ viya paṇḍukambale;
Setaṇca chattaṃ dhariyanta [[dhāriyanta \(syā.\)](#), [dhārayantaṃ \(sī. ka.\)](#)] muddhani,
udaggacitto sumano paṭiggahe.

690.

Paṭiggahetvā pana sakyapuṅgavaṃ, jigīsato [[jigimsako \(sī. syā. pī.\)](#)]
lakkhaṇamantapāragū;
Pasannacitto giramabbhudīrayi, “anuttarāyaṃ dvipadānamuttamo”
[[dipadānamuttamo \(sī. syā. pī.\)](#)].

691.

Athattano gamanamanussaranto, akalyarūpo gaḷayati assukāni;
Disvāna sakyā isimavocuṃ rudantaṃ,

“No ce kumāre bhavissati antarāyo”.

692.

Disvāna sakye isimavoca akalye, “nāhaṃ kumāre ahitamanussarāmi;
Na cāpimassa bhavissati antarāyo, na orakāyaṃ adhimānasā [adhimanasā (sī. syā.)]
bhavātha.

693.

“Sambodhiyaggaṃ phusissatāyaṃ kumāro, so dhammacakkaṃ paramavisuddhadassī;
Vattessatāyaṃ bahujanahitānukampī, vitthārikassa bhavissati brahmacariyaṃ.

694.

“Mamañca āyu na ciramidhāvaseso, athantarā me bhavissati kālakiriya;
Sohaṃ na sossaṃ [sussaṃ (sī. syā.)] asamadhurassa dhammaṃ, tenamhi aṭṭo
byasanaṃgato aghāvi”.

695.

So sākiyānaṃ vipulaṃ janetvā pītiṃ, antepuramhā niggamā [niragamā (sī. syā.),
nigamā (ka. sī.), niragama (pī.)] brahmacārī;
So bhāgineyyaṃ sayāṃ anukampamāno, samādapesi asamadhurassa dhamme.

696.

“Buddhoti ghosaṃ yada [yadi (syā. ka.)] parato suṇāsi, sambodhipatto vivarati
dhammamaggaṃ;
Gantvāna tattha samayaṃ paripucchamāno [sayāṃ paripucchiyāno (sī. syā.)], carassu
tasmim bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ”.

697.

Tenānusiṭṭho hitamanena tādinā, anāgate paramavisuddhadassinā;
So nālako upacitapuññaśaṅcayo, jinaṃ patikkhaṃ [pati + ikkhaṃ = patikkhaṃ]
parivasi rakkhitindriyo.

698.

Sutvāna ghosaṃ jinavaracakkavattane, gantvāna disvā isinisabhaṃ pasanno;
Moneyyasetṭhaṃ munipavaraṃ apucchi, samāgate asitāvhayassa sāsaneti.

Vatthugāthā niṭṭhitā.

699.

“Aññātametaṃ vacanaṃ, asitassa yathātathaṃ;
Taṃ taṃ gotama pucchāmi, sabbadhammāna pāraguṃ.

700.

“Anagāriyupetassa, bhikkhācariyaṃ jigīsato;

Muni pabrūhi me puṭṭho, moneyyaṃ uttamaṃ padaṃ”.

701.

“Moneyyaṃ te upaññissaṃ, (iti bhagavā) dukkaraṃ durabhisambhavaṃ;
Handa te naṃ pavakkhāmi, santhambhassu daḷho bhava.

702.

“Samānabhāgaṃ kubbetha, gāme akkuṭṭhavanditaṃ;
Manopadosaṃ rakkheyya, santo anuṇṇato care.

703.

“Uccāvacā niccharanti, dāye aggisikhūpamā;
Nāriyo muniṃ palobhenti, tāsū taṃ mā palobhayuṃ.

704.

“Virato methunā dhammā, hitvā kāme paropare [parovare (sī. pī.), varāvare (syā.)];
Aviruddho asāratto, pāṇesu tasathāvare.

705.

“Yathā ahaṃ tathā ete, yathā ete tathā ahaṃ;
Attānaṃ upamaṃ katvā, na haneyya na ghātaye.

706.

“Hitvā icchāñca lobhāñca, yattha satto puthujjano;
Cakkhumā paṭipajjeyya, tareyya naraṃ imaṃ.

707.

“Ūnūdarō mitāhāro, appicchassa alolupo;
Sadā [sa ve (pī.)] icchāya nicchāto, aniccho hoti nibbuto.

708.

“Sa piṇḍacāraṃ caritvā, vanantamabhihāraye;
Upaṭṭhito rukkhamūlasmiṃ, āsanūpagato muni.

709.

“Sa jhānapasuto dhīro, vanante ramito siyā;
Jhāyetha rukkhamūlasmiṃ, attānamabhitosayaṃ.

710.

“Tato ratyā vivasāne [vivasane (sī. syā. pī.)], gāmantamabhihāraye;
Avhānaṃ nābhinandeyya, abhihārañca gāmato.

711.

“Na munī gāmamāgama, kulesu sahasā care;

Ghāsesanaṃ chinnakatho, na vācaṃ payutaṃ bhaṇe.

712.

“Alatthaṃ yadidaṃ sādhu, nālatthaṃ kusalaṃ iti;
Ubhayeneva so tādī, rukkhaṃvupanivattati [[rukkaṃvu’pativattati \(ka.\)](#)], rukkaṃva
[upātivattati \(syā.\)](#)].

713.

“Sa pattapāṇi vicaranto, amūgo mūgasammato;
Appaṃ dānaṃ na hīleyya, dātāraṃ nāvajāniyā.

714.

“Uccāvacā hi paṭipadā, samaṇena pakāsītā;
Na pāraṃ diguṇaṃ yanti, nayidaṃ ekaguṇaṃ mutaṃ.

715.

“Yassa ca visatā natthi, chinnaśotassa bhikkhuno;
Kiccākiccappahīnassa, pariāho na vijjati.

716.

“Moneyyaṃ te upaṇṇissaṃ, khuradhārūpamo bhava;
Jivhāya tālumāhacca, udare saṇṇato siyā.

717.

“Alīnacitto ca siyā, na cāpi bahu cintaye;
Nirāmagandho asito, brahmacariyaparāyaṇo.

718.

“Ekāsanassa sikkhetha, samaṇūpāsanassa ca;
Ekattaṃ monamakkhātaṃ, eko ce abhiramissasi;
Atha bhāhisi [[bhāsihi \(sī. syā. pī.\)](#)] dasadisā.

719.

“Sutvā dhīrānaṃ nigghosaṃ, jhāyīnaṃ kāmacāgīnaṃ;
Tato hiriṇca saddhaṇca, bhīyyo kubbetha māmako.

720.

“Taṃ nadīhi vijānātha, sobbhesu padaresu ca;
Saṇantā yanti kusobbhā [[kussubbhā \(sī.\)](#)], tuṇhīyanti mahodadhī.

721.

“Yadūnakaṃ taṃ saṇati, yaṃ pūraṃ santameva taṃ;
Aḍḍhakumbhūpamo bālo, rahado pūrova paṇḍito.

722.

“Yaṃ samaṇo baḥuṃ bhāsati, upetaṃ atthasañhitaṃ;
Jānaṃ so dhammaṃ deseti, jānaṃ so baḥu bhāsati.

723.

“Yo ca jānaṃ saṃyatatto, jānaṃ na baḥu bhāsati;
Sa munī monamarahati, sa munī monamajjhagā”ti.

Nālakasuttaṃ ekādasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

12. Dvayatānupassanāsuttaṃ

Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinna hoti. Atha kho bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi –

“Ye te, bhikkhave, kusalā dhammā ariyā niyyānikā sambodhagāmino, tesaṃ vo, bhikkhave, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānikānaṃ sambodhagāmīnaṃ kā upanisā savanāyā”ti iti ce, bhikkhave, pucchitāro assu, te evamassu vacanīyā – ‘yāvadeva dvayatānaṃ dhammānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāyā”ti. Kiñca dvayataṃ vadetha?

(1) “Idaṃ dukkhaṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti ayamekānupassanā. Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmīni paṭipadāti, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā dvayatānupassino kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

724.

“Ye dukkhaṃ nappajānanti, atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ;
Yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ, asesam uparujjhati;
Tañca maggaṃ na jānanti, dukkhūpasamagāminam.

725.

“Cetovimuttihīnā te, atho paññāvimuttiyā;
Abhabbā te antakiriya, te ve jātijarūpagā.

726.

“Ye ca dukkhaṃ pajānanti, atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ;
Yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ, asesam uparujjhati;
Tañca maggaṃ pajānanti, dukkhūpasamagāminam.

727.

“Cetovimuttisampannā, atho paññāvimuttiyā;
Bhabbā te antakiriyāya, na te jātijarūpagā”ti.

(2) “Siyā aññenapi pariyāyena sammā dvayatānupassanā’ti, iti ce, bhikkhave, pucchitāro assu; ‘siyā’tissu vacanīyā. Kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbhaṃ upadhipaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Upadhīnaṃ tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

728.

“Upadhīnidānā pabhavanti dukkhā, ye keci lokasmimanekarūpā;
Yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ karoti, punappunaṃ dukkhamupeti mando;
Tasmā pajānaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirā, dukkhassa jātipphavānupassī’ti.

(3) “Siyā aññenapi pariyāyena sammā dvayatānupassanā’ti, iti ce, bhikkhave, pucchitāro assu; ‘siyā’tissu vacanīyā. Kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbhaṃ avijjāpaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

729.

“Jātimaraṇasaṃsāraṃ, ye vajanti punappunaṃ;
Itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ, avijjāyeva sā gati.

730.

“Avijjā hāyaṃ mahāmoho, yenidaṃ saṃsitam ciraṃ;
Vijjāgatā ca ye sattā, na te gacchanti [nāgacchanti (sī. pī.)] punabbhava”nti.

(4) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbhaṃ saṅkhārapaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Saṅkhārānaṃ tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

731.

“Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbhaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā;
Saṅkhārānaṃ nirodhena, natthi dukkhassa sambhavo.

732.

“Etamādīnaṃ ñatvā, dukkhaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā;
Sabbasaṅkhārasamathā, saññānaṃ uparodhanā;
Evaṃ dukkhakkhaya hoti, etaṃ ñatvā yathātathaṃ.

733.

“Sammaddasā vedaguno, sammadaññāya paṇḍitā;
Abhibhuyya mārasamyogaṃ, na gacchanti [nāgacchanti (sī. pī.)] punabbhava”nti.

(5) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbam viññāṇapaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Viññāṇassa tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

734.

“Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbam viññāṇapaccayā;
Viññāṇassa nirodhena, natthi dukkhassa sambhavo.

735.

“Etamādīnaṃ ñatvā, dukkhaṃ viññāṇapaccayā;
Viññāṇūpasamā bhikkhu, nicchāto parinibbuto”ti.

(6) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbam phassapaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Phassassa tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

736.

“Tesaṃ phassaparetānaṃ, bhavasotānusārinaṃ;
Kummaggapaṭipannānaṃ, ārā saṃyojanakkhayo.

737.

“Ye ca phassaṃ pariññāya, aññāyupasame [paññāya upasame (syā.)] ratā;
Te ve phassābhisamayā, nicchātā parinibbutā”ti.

(7) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbam vedanāpaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Vedanānaṃ tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

738.

“Sukhaṃ vā yadi vā dukkhaṃ, adukkhamasukhaṃ saha;
Ajjhattañca bahiddhā ca, yaṃ kiñci atthi veditaṃ.

739.

“Etaṃ dukkhanti ñatvāna, mosadhammaṃ palokinaṃ [palokitaṃ (sī.)];
Phussa phussa vayaṃ passaṃ, evaṃ tattha vijānati [virajjati (ka. sī.)];
Vedanānaṃ khayā bhikkhu, nicchāto parinibbuto”ti.

(8) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbam taṇhāpaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Taṇhāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

740.

“Taṇhādutiyo puriso, dīghamaddhāna saṃsaraṃ;
Itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ, saṃsāraṃ nātivattati.

741.

“Etamādīnavam ñatvā, taṇhaṃ [taṇhā (bahūsu) itivuttake 15 passitabbaṃ] dukkhassa sambhavam;
Vītataṇho anādāno, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.

(9) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbam upādānapaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Upādānānaṃ [upādānassa (syā. ka.)] tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, yaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

742.

“Upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhūto dukkhaṃ nigacchati;
Jātassa maraṇaṃ hoti, eso dukkhassa sambhavo.

743.

“Tasmā upādānakkhayā, sammadaññāya paṇḍitā;
Jātikkhayaṃ abhiññāya, na gacchanti punabbhava”nti.

(10) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbam ārambhapaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Ārambhānaṃ tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, yaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

744.

“Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbam ārambhapaccayā;
Ārambhānaṃ nirodhena, natthi dukkhassa sambhavo.

745.

“Etamādīnavam ñatvā, dukkhaṃ ārambhapaccayā;
Sabbārambhaṃ paṭinissajja, anārambhe vimuttino.

746.

“Ucchinnabhavataṇhassa, santacittassa bhikkhuno;
Vikkhīṇo [vitiṇṇo (sī.)] jātisaṃsāro, natthi tassa punabbhavo”ti.

(11) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbam āhārapaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Āhārānaṃ tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, yaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

747.

“Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbam āhārapaccayā;
Āhārānaṃ nirodhena, natthi dukkhassa sambhavo.

748.

“Etamādīnavam ñatvā, dukkham āhārapaccayā;
Sabbāhāram pariññāya, sabbāhāramanissito.

749.

“Ārogyam sammadaññāya, āsavānam parikkhayā;
Saṅkhāya sevī dhammaṭṭho, saṅkhyam [saṅkham (sī. pī.)] nopeti vedagū”ti.

(12) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathaṅca siyā? Yam kiñci dukkham sambhoti sabbam iñjitapaccayāti, ayamekānupassanā. Iñjitānam tveva asesavirāganirodhā natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti, ayam dutiyānupassanā. Evam sammā...pe... athāparam etadavoca satthā –

750.

“Yam kiñci dukkham sambhoti, sabbam iñjitapaccayā;
Iñjitānam nirodhena, natthi dukkhassa sambhavo.

751.

“Etamādīnavam ñatvā, dukkham iñjitapaccayā;
Tasmā hi ejaṃ vossajja, saṅkhāre uparundhiya;
Anejo anupādāno, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.

(13) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathaṅca siyā? Nissitassa calitam hotīti, ayamekānupassanā. Anissito na calatīti, ayam dutiyānupassanā. Evam sammā...pe... athāparam etadavoca satthā –

752.

“Anissito na calati, nissito ca upādiyam;
Itthabhāvaññathābhāvam, saṃsāram nātivattati.

753.

“Etamādīnavam ñatvā, nissayesu mahabbhayam;
Anissito anupādāno, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.

(14) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathaṅca siyā? Rūpehi, bhikkhave, arūpā [āruppā (sī. pī.)] santatarāti, ayamekānupassanā. Arūpehi nirodho santataroti, ayam dutiyānupassanā. Evam sammā...pe... athāparam etadavoca satthā –

754.

“Ye ca rūpūpagā sattā, ye ca arūpaṭṭhāyino [āruppavāsino (sī. pī.)];
Nirodham appajānantā, āgantāro punabbhavam.

755.

“Ye ca rūpe pariññāya, arūpesu asaṅghitā [susaṅghitā (sī. syā. pī.)];
Nirodhe ye vimuccanti, te janā macchāyino”ti.

(15) “Siyā aññenapi...pe... kathañca siyā? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya idaṃ saccanti upanijjhāyitaṃ tadamariyānaṃ etaṃ musāti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, ayamekānupassanā. Yaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevakassa...pe... sadevamanussāya idaṃ musāti upanijjhāyitaṃ, tadamariyānaṃ etaṃ saccanti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā...pe... athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

756.

“Anattani attamāniṃ [attamānī (syā.), attamānaṃ (pī. ka.)], passa lokaṃ sadevakaṃ; Niviṭṭhaṃ nāmarūpasmiṃ, idaṃ saccanti maññati.

757.

“Yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā;
Tañhi tassa musā hoti, mosadhammañhi ittaraṃ.

758.

“Amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ, tadariyā saccato vidū;
Te ve saccābhisamayā, nicchātā parinibbutā”ti.

(16) “Siyā aññenapi pariyāyena sammā dvayatānupassanā’ti, iti ce, bhikkhave, pucchitāro assu; ‘siyā’tissu vacanīyā. Kathañca siyā? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya idaṃ sukhanti upanijjhāyitaṃ, tadamariyānaṃ etaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, ayamekānupassanā. Yaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevakassa...pe... sadevamanussāya idaṃ dukkhanti upanijjhāyitaṃ tadamariyānaṃ etaṃ sukhanti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, ayaṃ dutiyānupassanā. Evaṃ sammā dvayatānupassino kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitāti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

759.

“Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phassā dhammā ca kevalā;
Iṭṭhā kantā manāpā ca, yāvatatthīti vuccati.

760.

“Sadevakassa lokassa, ete vo sukhasammatā;
Yattha cete nirujjhanti, taṃ nesamaṃ dukkhasammatāṃ.

761.

“Sukhanti diṭṭhamariyehi, sakkāyassuparodhanaṃ;
Paccanīkaidamaṃ hoti, sabbalokena passatāṃ.

762.

“Yaṃ pare sukhatō āhu, tadariyā āhu dukkhato;

Yaṃ pare dukkhato āhu, tadariyā sukhato vidū.

“Passa dhammaṃ durājānaṃ, sampamūḷhetthaviddasu [sompamūḷhettha aviddasu (sī. pī.), sammūḷhettha aviddasu (?)];

763.

Nivutānaṃ tamo hoti, andhakāro apassataṃ.

“Satañca vivaṭaṃ hoti, āloko passatāmiva;

Santike na vijānanti, maggā dhammassa kovidā.

764.

“Bhavarāgaparetehi, bhavasotānusāribhi;
Māradheyyānupannehi, nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.

765.

“Ko nu aññatramariyehi, padaṃ sambuddhumarahati;
Yaṃ padaṃ sammadaññāya, parinibbanti anāsavā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. Imasmiṃ ca [imasmim kho (sī.)] pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccisūti.

Dvayatānupassanāsuttaṃ dvādasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Saccaṃ upadhi avijjā ca, saṅkhāre viññāṇapañcamāṃ;
Phassavedaniyā taṇhā, upādānārambhaāhārā;
Iñjitaṃ calitaṃ rūpaṃ, saccaṃ dukkhena soḷasāti.

Mahāvaggo tatiyo niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Pabbajjā ca padhānañca, subhāsitañca sundari;
Māghasuttaṃ sabhiyo ca, selo sallañca vuccati.

Vāseṭṭho cāpi kokāli, nālako dvayatānupassanā;
Dvādasetaṇi suttāni, mahāvaggoti vuccatīti.

4. Aṭṭhakavaggo

1. Kāmasuttaṃ

766.

Kāmaṃ kāmayamānassa, tassa ce taṃ samijjhati;
Addhā pītimano hoti, laddhā macco yadicchati.

767.

Tassa ce kāmayānassa [kāmayamānassa (ka.)], chandajātassa jantuno;
Te kāmā parihāyanti, sallaviddhova ruppanti.

768.

Yo kāme parivajjeti, sappasseva padā siro;
Somaṃ [so imaṃ (sī. pī.)] visattikaṃ loke, sato samativattati.

769.

Khettaṃ vatthuṃ hiraññaṃ vā, gavassaṃ [gavāssaṃ (sī. syā. pī.)] dāsaporisaṃ;
Thiyo bandhū puthu kāme, yo naro anugijjhati.

770.

Abalā naṃ baliyanti, maddantenaṃ parissayā;
Tato naṃ dukkhamanveti, nāvaṃ bhinnamivodakaṃ.

771.

Tasmā jantu sadā sato, kāmāni parivajjaye;
Te pahāya tare oghaṃ, nāvaṃ sitvāva [siñcitvā (sī.)] pāragūti.

Kāmasuttaṃ paṭhamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

2. Guhaṭṭhakaṣuttaṃ

772.

Satto guhāyaṃ bahunābhichanno, tiṭṭhaṃ naro mohanasmiṃ pagāḷho;
Dūre vivekā hi tathāvidho so, kāmā hi loke na hi suppahāyā.

773.

Icchānidānā bhavasātabaddhā, te duppamuñcā na hi aññaṃokkhā;
Pacchā pure vāpi apekkhamānā, imeva kāme purimeva jappaṃ.

774.

Kāmesu giddhā pasutā pamūḷhā, avadāniyā te visame niviṭṭhā;
Dukkūpanitā paridevayanti, kiṃsū bhavissāma ito cutāse.

775.

Tasmā hi sikkhetha idheva jantu, yaṃ kiñci jaññā visamanti loke;

Na tassa hetū visamaṃ careyya, appañhidaṃ jīvitamāhu dhīrā.

776.

Passāmi loka pariphandaṃ, pajaṃ imaṃ taṇhagataṃ bhavesu;
Hīnā narā maccumukhe lapanti, avītataṇhāse bhavābhavesu.

777.

Mamāyite passatha phandaṃ, maccheva appodake khīṇasote;
Etampi disvā amamo careyya, bhavesu āsattimakubbamāno.

778.

Ubhosu antesu vineyya chandaṃ, phassaṃ pariññāya anānugiddho;
Yadattagarahī tadakubbamāno, na lippatī [na limpatī (syā. ka.)] diṭṭhasutesu dhīro.

779.

Saññaṃ pariññā vitareyya oghaṃ, pariggaheṣu muni nopalitto;
Abbūlhasallo caramappamatto, nāsīsati [nāsimsati (sī. syā. pī.)] lokamimaṃ parañcāti.

Guhaṭṭhakasuttaṃ dutiyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

3. Duṭṭhaṭṭhakasuttaṃ

780.

Vadanti ve duṭṭhamanāpi eke, athopi ve saccamanā vadanti;
Vādañca jātaṃ muni no upeti, tasmā munī natthi kuhlīñci.

781.

Sakañhi diṭṭhiṃ kathamaccayeyya, chandānunīto ruciyā nivīṭṭho;
Sayaṃ samattāni pakubbamāno, yathā hi jāneyya tathā vadeyya.

782.

Yo attano sīlavatāni jantu, anānupuṭṭhova paresa [parassa (ka.)] pāva [pāvā (sī. syā. pī.)];
Anariyadhammaṃ kusalā tamāhu, yo ātumānaṃ sayameva pāva.

783.

Santo ca bhikkhu abhinibbutatto, itihanti sīlesu akatthamāno;
Tamariyadhammaṃ kusalā vadanti, yassussadā natthi kuhlīñci loka.

784.

Pakappitā sañkhatā yassa dhammā, purakkhatā [purekkhatā (sī.)] santi avivadātā;
Yadattani passati ānisaṃsaṃ, taṃ nissito kuppapaṭicca santiṃ.

785.

Diṭṭhīnivesā na hi svātivattā, dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṃ;
Tasmā naro tesu nivesanesu, nirassatī ādiyatī ca dhammaṃ.

786.

Dhonassa hi natthi kuhiñci loke, pakappitā diṭṭhi bhavābhavesu;
Māyañca mānañca pahāya dhono, sa kena gaccheyya anūpayo so.

787.

Upayo hi dhammesu upeti vādaṃ, anūpayam̐ kena kathaṃ vadeyya;
Attā nirattā [attam̐ nirattam̐ (bahūsu)] na hi tassa atthi, adhosi so diṭṭhimidheva
sabbanti.

Duṭṭhaṭṭhakasuttaṃ tatiyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

4. Suddhaṭṭhakasuttaṃ

788.

Passāmi suddham̐ paramam̐ arogaṃ, diṭṭhena saṃsuddhi narassa hoti;
Evābhijānaṃ [etābhijānaṃ (sī. pī.)] paramanti ñatvā, suddhānupassīti pacceci ñānaṃ.

789.

Diṭṭhena ce suddhi narassa hoti, ñāṇena vā so pajahāti dukkham̐;
Aññaṇa so sujjhati sopadhīko, diṭṭhī hi naṃ pāva tathā vadānaṃ.

790.

Na brāhmaṇo aññato suddhimāha, diṭṭhe sute sīlavate mute vā;
Puñña ca pāpe ca anūpalitto, attañjaho nayidha pakubbamāno.

791.

Purimaṃ pahāya aparaṃ sitāse, ejānugā te na taranti saṅgaṃ;
Te uggahāyanti nirassajanti, kapīva sākham̐ pamuñcaṃ gahāyaṃ [pamukham̐ gahāya
(syā.), pamuñca gahāya (ka.)].

792.

Sayaṃ samādāya vatāni jantu, uccāvacaṃ gacchati saññasatto;
Vidvā ca vedehi samecca dhammaṃ, na uccāvacaṃ gacchati bhūripañño.

793.

Sa sabbadhammesu visenibhūto, yaṃ kiñci diṭṭham̐ va sutam̐ mutam̐ vā;
Tameva dassiṃ vivaṭam̐ carantaṃ, kenīdha lokasmi vikappayeyya.

794.

Na kappayanti na purekkharonti, accantasuddhīti na te vadanti;
Ādānagantaṃ gathitaṃ visajja, āsaṃ na kubbanti kuhiñci loke.

795.

Sīmātigo brāhmaṇo tassa natthi, ñatvā va disvā va [ñatvā ca disvā ca (ka. sī. ka.)]
samuggahītaṃ;
Na rāgarāgī na virāgaratto, tassīdha natthī paramuggahītanti.

Suddhaṭṭhakasuttaṃ catutthaṃ niṭṭhitam.

5. Paramaṭṭhakasuttaṃ

796.

Paramanti diṭṭhīsu paribbasāno, yaduttari kurute jantu loke;
Hīnāti aññe tato sabbamāha, tasmā vivādāni avīvatto.

797.

Yadattanī passati ānisaṃsaṃ, diṭṭhe sute sīlavate [sīlabbate (syā.)] mute vā;
Tadeva so tattha samuggahāya, nihīnato passati sabbamaññaṃ.

798.

Taṃ vāpi ganthaṃ kusalā vadanti, yaṃ nissito passati hīnamaññaṃ;
Tasmā hi diṭṭhaṃ va suttaṃ mutaṃ vā, sīlabbataṃ bhikkhu na nissayeyya.

799.

Diṭṭhimpi lokasmiṃ na kappayeyya, ñāṇena vā sīlavatena vāpi;
Samoti attānāmanūpaneyya, hīno na maññetha visesi vāpi.

800.

Attaṃ pahāya anupādiyāno, ñāṇepi so nissayaṃ no karoti;
Sa ve viyattesu [viiyattesu (sī. aṭṭha.), dviiyattesu (ka.)] na vaggasārī, diṭṭhimpi
[diṭṭhimapi (ka.)] so na pacceti kiñci.

801.

Yassūbhayante paṇidhīdha natthi, bhavābhavāya idha vā huram vā;
Nivesanā tassa na santi keci, dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṃ.

802.

Tassīdha diṭṭhe va sute mute vā, pakappitā natthi aṇūpi saññā;
Taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ diṭṭhimanādiyānaṃ, kenīdha lokasmiṃ vikappayeyya.

803.

Na kappayanti na purekkharonti, dhammāpi tesam na paṭicchitāse;
Na brāhmaṇo sīlavatena neyyo, pāraṅgato na pacceti tādīti.

Paramaṭṭhakasuttaṃ pañcamaṃ niṭṭhitam.

6. Jarāsuttaṃ

804.

Appaṃ vata jīvitaṃ idaṃ, oraṃ vassasatāpi miyyati [mīyati (sī. aṭṭha.)];
Yo cepi aticca jīvati, atha kho so jarasāpi miyyati.

805.

Socanti janā mamāyite, na hi santi [na hi santā (sī.), na hī santi (katthaci)] niccā
pariggahā;
Vinābhāvasantamevidaṃ, iti disvā nāgāramāvase.

806.

Maraṇenapi taṃ pahīyati [pahiyati (sī. syā. ka.)], yaṃ puriso mamidanti
[mamayidanti (sī. syā. ka.), mamāyanti (ka.)] maññati;
Etampi viditvā [etaṃ disvāna (niddese), etampi viditva (?)] paṇḍito, na mamattāya
nametha māmako.

807.

Supinena yathāpi saṅgataṃ, paṭibuddho puriso na passati;
Evampi piyāyitaṃ janāṃ, petaṃ kālakataṃ na passati.

808.

Diṭṭhāpi sutāpi te janā, yesaṃ nāmamidaṃ pavuccati [nāmamevā vasissati (sī. syā.
pī.)];
Nāmaṃyevāvasissati, akkheyyaṃ petassa jantuno.

809.

Sokapparidevamaccharaṃ [sokaparidevamaccharaṃ (sī. syā. pī.), sokaṃ
paridevamaccharaṃ (?)], na jahanti giddhā mamāyite;
Tasmā munayo pariggahaṃ, hitvā acariṃsu khemadassino.

810.

Patilīnacarassa bhikkhuno, bhajamānassa vivittamāsaṇaṃ;
Sāmaggiyamāhu tassa taṃ, yo attānaṃ bhavane na dassaye.

811.

Sabbattha munī anissito, na piyaṃ kubbati nopi appiyaṃ;
Tasmiṃ paridevamaccharaṃ, paṇṇe vāri yathā na limpati [lippati (sī. pī.)].

812.

Udabindu yathāpi pokkhare, padume vāri yathā na limpati;
Evaṃ muni nopalimpati, yadidaṃ diṭṭhasutaṃ mutesu vā.

813.

Dhono na hi tena maññati, yadidaṃ diṭṭhasuttaṃ mutesu vā;
Nāññena visuddhimicchati, na hi so rajjati no virajjatīti.

Jarāsuttaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

7. Tissametteyyasuttaṃ

814.

“Methunamanuyuttassa, (iccāyasmā tisso metteyyo) vighātaṃ brūhi mārisa;
Sutvāna tava sāsanaṃ, viveke sikkhissāmase.

815.

“Methunamanuyuttassa, (metteyyāti bhagavā) mussate vāpi sāsanaṃ;
Micchā ca paṭipajjati, etaṃ tasmimānāriyaṃ.

816.

“Eko pubbe caritvāna, methunaṃ yo nisevati;
Yānaṃ bhantaṃ va taṃ loke, hīnamāhu puthujjanaṃ.

817.

“Yaso kitti ca yā pubbe, hāyate vāpi tassa sā;
Etampi disvā sikkhetha, methunaṃ vipphāhātave.

818.

“Saṅkappehi pareto so, kapaṇo viya jhāyati;
Sutvā paresaṃ nigghosaṃ, maṅku hoti tathāvidho.

819.

“Atha satthāni kurute, paravādehi codito;
Esa khvassa mahāgedho, mosavajjaṃ pagāhati.

820.

“Paṇḍitoti samaññāto, ekacariyaṃ adhiṭṭhito;
Athāpi [sa cāpi (niddese)] methune yutto, mandova parikissati [parikilissati (sī.)].

821.

“Etamādīnavaṃ ñatvā, muni pubbāpare idha;
Ekacariyaṃ daḷhaṃ kayirā, na nisevetha methunaṃ.

822.

“Vivekaññeva sikkhetha, etadariyānamuttamaṃ;
Na tena seṭṭho maññetha, sa ve nibbānasantike.

823.

“Rittassa munino carato, kāmesu anapekkhino;
Oghatiṇṇassa pihayanti, kāmesu gadhitā [gathitā (sī.)] pajā”ti.

Tissametteyyasuttaṃ sattamaṃ niṭṭhitam.

8. Pasūrasuttaṃ

824.

Idheva suddhi iti vādayanti [vidiyanti (sī. pī.)], nāññesu dhammesu visuddhimāhu;
Yaṃ nissitā tattha subhaṃ vadānā, paccekasaccesu puthū niviṭṭhā.

825.

Te vādakāmā parisam vigayha, bālaṃ dahantī mithu aññamaññam;
Vadanti te aññasitā kathojjam, pasamsakāmā kusalā vadānā.

826.

Yutto kathāyaṃ parisāya majjhe, pasamsamicchaṃ vinighāti hoti;
Apāhatasmim̐ pana maṅku hoti, nindāya so kuppati randhamesī.

827.

Yamassa vādaṃ parihīnamāhu, apāhataṃ pañhavimamsakāse;
Paridevati socati hīnavādo, upaccagā manti anutthunāti.

828.

Ete vivādā samaṇesu jātā, etesu ugghāti nighāti hoti;
Etampi disvā virame kathojjam, na haññadatthatthipasamsalābhā.

829.

Pasamsito vā pana tattha hoti, akkhāya vādaṃ parisāya majjhe;
So hassatī uṇṇamatī [unnamatī (?)] ca tena, pappuyya tamatthaṃ yathā mano ahu.

830.

Yā uṇṇatī [unnatī (?)] sāssa vighātabhūmi, mānātimānaṃ vadate paneso;
Etampi disvā na vivādayetha, na hi tena suddhiṃ kusalā vadanti.

831.

Sūro yathā rājakhādāya puṭṭho, abhigajjameti paṭisūramicchaṃ;
Yeneva so tena palehi sūra, pubbeva natthi yadidaṃ yudhāya.

832.

Ye diṭṭhimuggayha vivādayanti [vivādiyanti (sī. pī.)], idameva saccanti ca vādayanti;
Te tvaṃ vadassū na hi tedha atthi, vādamhi jāte paṭisenikattā.

833.

Visenikatvā pana ye caranti, diṭṭhīhi diṭṭhiṃ avirujjhamānā;
Tesu tvaṃ kiṃ labhetho pasūra, yesīdha natthī paramuggahītaṃ.

834.

Atha tvaṃ pavitakkamāgamā, manasā diṭṭhigatāni cintayanto;
Dhonena yugaṃ samāgamā, na hi tvaṃ sakkhasi sampayātaveti.

Pasūrasuttaṃ aṭṭhamāṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

9. Māgaṇḍiyasuttaṃ

835.

“Disvāna taṇhaṃ aratiṃ ragañca [aratiñca rāgaṃ (syā. ka.)], nāhosi chando api
methunasmiṃ;
Kimevidaṃ muttakarīsapuṇṇaṃ, pādāpi naṃ samphusituṃ na icche”.

836.

“Etādisaṃ ce ratanaṃ na icchasi, nāriṃ narindehi bahūhi patthitaṃ;
Diṭṭhigataṃ sīlavataṃ nu jīvitaṃ [sīlavatānujīvitaṃ (sī. pī. ka.)], bhavūpapattiñca
vadesi kīdisaṃ”.

837.

“Idaṃ vadāmīti na tassa hoti, (māgaṇḍiyāti [māgandiyāti (sī. syā. pī.)] bhagavā)
Dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṃ;
Passañca diṭṭhīsu anuggahāya,
Ajjhattasantiṃ pacinaṃ adassaṃ”.

838.

“Vinicchayā yāni pakappitāni, (iti māgaṇḍiyo [māgandiyō (sī. syā. pī.)])
Te ve munī brūsi anuggahāya;
Ajjhattasantīti yametamatthaṃ,
Kathaṃ nu dhīrehi paveditaṃ taṃ”.

839.

“Na diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena, (māgaṇḍiyāti bhagavā)
Sīlabbatenāpi na suddhimāha;
Adiṭṭhiyā assutiyā añāṇā,
Asīlatā abbatā nopi tena;
Ete ca nissajja anuggahāya,
Santo anissāya bhavaṃ na jappe”.

840.

“No ce kira diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena, (iti māgaṇḍiyo)

Sīlabbatenāpi na suddhimāha;
Adiṭṭhiyā assutiyā aññā,
Asīlatā abbatā nopi tena;
Maññāmahamaṃ momuhameva dhammaṃ,
Diṭṭhiyā eke paccenti suddhiṃ”.

841.

“Diṭṭhañca nissāya anupucchamāno, (māgaṇḍiyāti bhagavā)
Samuggahītesu pamohamāgā [samohamāgā (syā. ka.)];
Ito ca nāddakkhi aṇumpi saññaṃ,
Tasmā tuvaṃ momuhato dahāsi.

842.

“Samo vivesī uda vā nihīno, yo maññatī so vivadetha tena;
Tīsu vidhāsu avikampamāno, samo vivesīti na tassa hoti.

843.

“Saccanti so brāhmaṇo kiṃ vadeyya, musāti vā so vivadetha kena;
Yasmiṃ samaṃ visamaṃ vāpi natthi, sa kena vādaṃ paṭisaṃyujeyya.

844.

“Okamaṃ pahāya aniketasārī, gāme akubbaṃ muni santhavāni [sandhavāni (ka.)];
Kāmehi ritto apurekkharāno, kathaṃ na viggayha janena kayirā.

845.

“Yehi vivitto vicareyya loke, na tāni uggayha vadeyya nāgo;
Jalambujamaṃ [elambujamaṃ (sī. syā.)] kaṇḍakamaṃ vārijamaṃ yathā, jalena paṅkena
canūpalittamaṃ;
Evaṃ munī santivādo agiddho, kāme ca loke ca anūpalitto.

846.

“Na vedagū diṭṭhiyāyako [na vedagū diṭṭhiyā (ka. sī. syā. pī.)] na mutiyā, sa mānameti
na hi tammayo so;
Na kammunā nopi sutena neyyo, anūpanīto sa nivesanesu.

847.

“Saññāvirattassa na santi ganthā, paññāvimuttassa na santi mohā;
Saññañca diṭṭhiñca ye aggahesumaṃ, te ghaṭṭayantā [ghaṭṭamānā (syā. ka.)] vicaranti
loke”ti.

Māgaṇḍiyasuttaṃ navamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

10. Purābhedasuttaṃ

- 848.**
“Kathaṃdassī kathaṃsīlo, upasantoti vuccati;
Taṃ me gotama pabrūhi, pucchito uttamaṃ naraṃ”.
- 849.**
“Vītataṅho purā bhedā, (iti bhagavā) pubbamantamanissito;
Vemajjhe nupasaṅkheyyo, tassa natthi purakkhataṃ.
- 850.**
“Akkodhano asantāsī, avikatthī akukkuco;
Mantabhāṇī [mantābhāṇī (syā. pī.)] anuddhato, sa ve vācāyato muni.
- 851.**
“Nirāsatti anāgate, atītaṃ nānusocati;
Vivekadassī phassesu, diṭṭhīsu ca na nīyati [niyyati (bahūsu)].
- 852.**
“Patilīno akuhako, apihālu amaccharī;
Appagabbho ajeguccho, pesuṇeyye ca no yuto.
- 853.**
“Sātiyesu anassāvī, atimāne ca no yuto;
Saṅho ca paṭibhānavā [paṭibhānavā (syā. pī.)], na saddho na virajjati.
- 854.**
“Lābhakamyā na sikkhati, alābhe ca na kuppatti;
Aviruddho ca taṅhāya, rasesu nānugijjhati.
- 855.**
“Upekkhako sadā sato, na loke maññate samaṃ;
Na vīsē na nīceyyo, tassa no santi ussadā.
- 856.**
“Yassa nissayanā [nissayatā (sī. syā. pī.)] natthi, ñatvā dhammaṃ anissito;
Bhavāya vibhavāya vā, taṅhā yassa na vijjati.
- 857.**
“Taṃ brūmi upasantoti, kāmesu anapekkhinaṃ;
Ganthā tassa na vijjanti, atarī so visattikaṃ.
- 858.**
“Na tassa puttā pasavo, khettaṃ vatthuñca vijjati;
Attā vāpi nirattā vā [attaṃ vāpi nirattaṃ vā (bahūsu)], na tasmimṃ upalabbhati.

859.
“Yena naṃ vajjuṃ puthujjanā, atho samaṇabrāhmaṇā;
Taṃ tassa apurakkhataṃ, tasmā vādesu nejati.

860.
“Vītagedho amaccharī, na ussesu vadate muni;
Na samesu na omesu, kappaṃ neti akappiyo.

861.
“Yassa loke sakaṃ natthi, asatā ca na socati;
Dhammesu ca na gacchati, sa ve santoti vuccatī”ti.

Purābhedasuttaṃ dasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

11. Kalahavivādasuttaṃ

862.
“Kutopahūtā kalahā vivādā, paridevasokā sahamaccharā ca;
Mānātimānā sahapesuṇā ca, kutopahūtā te tadiṅgha brūhi”.

863.
“Piyappahūtā kalahā vivādā,
Paridevasokā sahamaccharā ca;
Mānātimānā sahapesuṇā ca,
Maccherayuttā kalahā vivādā;
Vivādajātesu ca pesuṇāni”.

864.
“Piyā su [piyānu (syā.), piyassu (ka.)] lokasmiṃ kutonidānā, ye cāpi [ye vāpi (sī. syā. pī.)] lobhā vicaranti loke;
Āsā ca niṭṭhā ca kutonidānā, ye samparāyāya narassa honti”.

865.
“Chandānidānāni piyāni loke, ye cāpi lobhā vicaranti loke;
Āsā ca niṭṭhā ca itonidānā, ye samparāyāya narassa honti”.

866.
“Chando nu lokasmiṃ kutonidāno, vinicchayā cāpi [vāpi (sī. syā. pī.)] kutopahūtā;
Kodho mosavajjaṅca kathaṃkathā ca, ye vāpi dhammā samaṇena vuttā”.

867.
“Sātaṃ asātanti yamāhu loke, tamūpanissāya pahoti chando;
Rūpesu disvā vibhavaṃ bhavaṅca, vinicchayaṃ kubbatī [kurute (bahūsu)] jantu loke.

- 868.**
“Kodho mosavajjañca kathaṃkathā ca, etepi dhammā dvayameva sante;
Kathaṃkathī ñāṇapathāya sikkhe, ñatvā pavuttā samaṇena dhammā”.
- 869.**
“Sātaṃ asātañca kutonidānā, kismiṃ asante na bhavanti hete;
Vibhavaṃ bhavañcāpi yametamatthaṃ, etaṃ me pabrūhi yatonidānaṃ”.
- 870.**
“Phassanidānaṃ sātaṃ asātaṃ, phasse asante na bhavanti hete;
Vibhavaṃ bhavañcāpi yametamatthaṃ, etaṃ te pabrūmi itonidānaṃ”.
- 871.**
“Phasso nu lokasmi kutonidāno, pariggahā cāpi kutopahūtā;
Kismiṃ asante na mamattamatthi, kismiṃ vibhūte na phusanti phassā”.
- 872.**
“Nāmañca rūpañca paṭicca phasso, icchānidānāni pariggahāni;
Icchāyasantyā na mamattamatthi, rūpe vibhūte na phusanti phassā”.
- 873.**
“Kathaṃsametassa vibhoti rūpaṃ, sukhaṃ dukhañcāpi [dukhaṃ vāpi (sī. syā.)]
kathaṃ vibhoti;
Etaṃ me pabrūhi yathā vibhoti, taṃ jāniyāmāti [jānissāmāti (sī. ka.)] me mano ahu”.
- 874.**
“Na saññasaññī na visaññasaññī, nopi asaññī na vibhūtasaññī;
Evaṃsametassa vibhoti rūpaṃ, saññānidānā hi papañcasañkhā”.
- 875.**
“Yaṃ taṃ apucchimha akittayī no,
Aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma tadin̄gha brūhi;
Ettāvataggaṃ nu [no (sī. syā.)] vadanti heke,
Yakkhassa suddhiṃ idha paṇḍitāse;
Udāhu aññaṃpi vadanti etto.
- 876.**
“Ettāvataggampi vadanti heke, yakkhassa suddhiṃ idha paṇḍitāse;
Tesaṃ paneke samayaṃ vadanti, anupādisese kusalā vadānā.
- 877.**
“Ete ca ñatvā upanissitāti, ñatvā munī nissaye so vimaṃsī;
Ñatvā vimutto na vivādameti, bhavābhavāya na sameti dhīro”ti.

Kalahavivādasuttaṃ ekādasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

12. Cūḷabyūhasuttaṃ [cūḷaviyūhasuttaṃ (sī. syā. niddesa)]

878.

Sakaṃsakamaṃdiṭṭhiparibbasānā, viggayha nānā kusalā vadanti;
Yo evaṃ jānāti sa vedi dhammaṃ, idaṃ paṭikkosamakevalī so.

879.

Evampi viggayha vivādayanti, bālo paro akkusaloti [akusaloti (sī. syā. pī.)] cāhu;
Sacco nu vādo katamo imesaṃ, sabbeva hīme kusalā vadānā.

880.

Parassa ce dhammamanānujānaṃ, bālomako [bālo mago (sī. syā. ka.)] hoti
nihīnapañño;
Sabbeva bālā sunihīnapaññā, sabbevime diṭṭhiparibbasānā.

881.

Sandiṭṭhiyā ceva na vīvadātā, saṃsuddhapaññā kusalā mutīmā;
Na tesam koci parihīnapañño [koci pi nihīnapañño (sī. syā. ka.)], diṭṭhī hi tesampi tathā
samattā.

882.

Na vāhametaṃ tathiyanti [tathivanti (syā. ka.)] brūmi, yamāhu bālā mithu
aññamaññaṃ;
Sakaṃsakamaṃdiṭṭhimakamsu saccaṃ, tasmā hi bālote paraṃ dahanti.

883.

Yamāhu saccaṃ tathiyanti eke, tamāhu aññe [aññepi (syā.), aññe ca (?)] tucchaṃ
musāti;
Evampi vigayha vivādayanti, kasmā na ekaṃ samaṇā vadanti.

884.

Ekañhi saccaṃ na dutīyamatthi, yasmiṃ pajā no vivade pajānaṃ;
Nānā te [nānāto (ka.)] saccāni sayam thunanti, tasmā na ekaṃ samaṇā vadanti.

885.

Kasmā nu saccāni vadanti nānā, pavādiyāse kusalā vadānā;
Saccāni sutāni bahūni nānā, udāhu te takkamanussaranti.

886.

Na heva saccāni bahūni nānā, aññatra saññāya niccāni loke;
Takkañca diṭṭhīsu pakappayitvā, saccaṃ musāti dvayadhammāhu.

887.
Diṭṭhe sute sīlavate mute vā, ete ca nissāya vimānadassī;
Vinicchaye ṭhatvā pahassamāno, bālo paro akkusaloti cāha.
888.
Yeneva bāloti paraṃ dahāti, tenātumānaṃ kusaloti cāha;
Sayamattanā so kusalo vadāno, aññaṃ vimāneti tadeva pāva.
889.
Atisāradiṭṭhiyāva so samatto, mānena matto paripuṇṇamānī;
Sayameva sāmaṃ manasābhisitto, diṭṭhī hi sā tassa tathā samattā.
890.
Parassa ce hi vacasā nihīno, tumo sahā hoti nihīnapañño;
Atha ce sayam vedagū hoti dhīro, na koci bālo samaṇesu atthi.
891.
Aññaṃ ito yābhivadanti dhammaṃ, aparaddhā suddhimakevalī te [suddhimakevalīno (sī.)];
Evampi titthyā puthuso vadanti, sandiṭṭhirāgena hi tebhiraṭṭā [tyābhirattā (syā. ka.)].
892.
Idheva suddhi iti vādayanti, nāññesu dhammesu visuddhimāhu;
Evampi titthyā puthuso nivīṭṭhā, sakāyane tattha daḷhaṃ vadānā.
893.
Sakāyane vāpi daḷhaṃ vadāno, kamettha bāloti paraṃ daheyya;
Sayameva so medhagamāvaheyya [medhakaṃ āvaheyya (sī. pī.)], paraṃ vadaṃ
bālamasuddhidhammaṃ.
894.
Vinicchaye ṭhatvā sayam pamāya, uddhaṃ sa [uddaṃ so (sī. syā. pī.)] lokasmiṃ
vivādameti;
Hitvāna sabbāni vinicchayāni, na medhagaṃ kubbati jantu loketi.

Cūḷabyūhasuttaṃ dvādasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

13. Mahābyūhasuttaṃ

895.
Ye kecime diṭṭhiparibbasānā, idameva saccanti vivādayanti [vivādiyanti (sī. pī.)];
Sabbeva te nindamanvānāyanti, atho pasamsampi labhanti tattha.
- 896.

Appaṅhi etaṃ na alaṃ samāya, duve vivādassa phalāni brūmi;
Etampi disvā na vivādayetha, khemābhipassaṃ avivādabhūmiṃ.

897.

Yā kācimā sammutiyo puthujjā, sabbāva etā na upeti vidvā;
Anūpayo so upayaṃ kimeyya, diṭṭhe sute khantimakubbamāno.

898.

Sīluttamā saññamenāhu suddhiṃ, vataṃ samādāya upaṭṭhitāse;
Idheva sikkhema athassa suddhiṃ, bhavūpanītā kusalā vadānā.

899.

Sace cuto sīlavatato hoti, pavedhatī [sa vedhati (sī. pī.)] kamma virādhayitvā;
Pajappatī patthayatī ca suddhiṃ, satthāva hīno pavasaṃ gharamhā.

900.

Sīlabbatam vāpi pahāya sabbam, kammañca sāvajjanavajjametaṃ;
Suddhiṃ asuddhinti apatthayāno, virato care santimanuggahāya.

901.

Tamūpanissāya jigucchitam vā, athavāpi diṭṭham va sutam mutam vā;
Uddhamsarā suddhimanutthunanti, avītataṅhāse bhavābhavesu.

902.

Patthayamānassa hi jappitāni, pavedhitam vāpi pakappitesu;
Cutūpapāto idha yassa natthi, sa kena vedheyya kuhiṃva jappe [kuhiñci jappe (sī. syā. ka.), kuhiṃ pajappe (pī.) niddeso passitabbo].

903.

Yamāhu dhammaṃ paramanti eke, tameva hīnanti panāhu aññe;
Sacco nu vādo katamo imesaṃ, sabbeva hīme kusalā vadānā.

904.

Sakaṅhi dhammaṃ paripuṅṅamāhu, aññassa dhammaṃ pana hīnamāhu;
Evampi viggayha vivādayanti, sakaṃ sakaṃ sammutimāhu saccam.

905.

Parassa ce vambhayitena hīno, na koci dhammesu visesi assa;
Puthū hi aññassa vadanti dhammaṃ, nihīnato samhi daḷham vadānā.

906.

Saddhammapūjāpi nesaṃ tatheva, yathā pasamsanti sakāyanāni;
Sabbeva vādā [sabbe pavādā (syā.)] tathiyā [tathivā (sabbattha)] bhavēyyuṃ, suddhī
hi nesaṃ paccattameva.

907.
Na brāhmaṇassa paraneyyamatthi, dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṃ;
Tasmā vivādāni upātivatto, na hi seṭṭhato passati dhammamaññaṃ.
908.
Jānāmi passāmi tatheva etaṃ, diṭṭhiyā eke paccenti suddhiṃ;
Addakkhi ce kiñhi tumassa tena, atisitvā aññaena vadanti suddhiṃ.
909.
Passaṃ nara dakkhati [dakkhiti (sī.)] nāmarūpaṃ, disvāna vā ñassati tānimeva;
Kāmaṃ bahuṃ passatu appakaṃ vā, na hi tena suddhiṃ kusalā vadanti.
910.
Nivissavādī na hi subbināyo, pakappitaṃ diṭṭhi purekkharāno;
Yaṃ nissito tattha subhaṃ vadāno, suddhiṃvado tattha tathaddasā so.
911.
Na brāhmaṇo kappamupeti saṅkhā [saṅkhaṃ (sī. syā. pī.)], na diṭṭhisārī napi
ñāṇabandhu;
Ñatvā ca so sammutiyo [sammatiyo (syā.)] puthujjā, upekkhatī uggahaṇanti mañña.
912.
Vissajja ganthāni munīdha loke, vivādajātesu na vaggasārī;
Santo asantesu upekkhako so, anuggaho uggahaṇanti mañña.
913.
Pubbāsava hitvā nave akubbaṃ, na chandagū nopi nivissavādī;
Sa vippamutto diṭṭhigatehi dhīro, na limpata [na lippati (sī. pī.)] loke anattagaraḥī.
914.
Sa sabbadhammesu visenibhūto, yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhaṃ va suttaṃ mutaṃ vā;
Sa pannabhāro muni vippamutto, na kappiyo nūparato na patthiyoti.

Mahābyūhasuttaṃ terasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

14. Tuvaṭakasuttaṃ

915.
“Pucchāmi taṃ ādiccabandhu [ādiccabandhuṃ (sī. syā.)], vivekaṃ santipadañca
mahesi;
Kathaṃ disvā nibbāti bhikkhu, anupādiyāno lokasmiṃ kiñci”.
916.
“Mūlaṃ papañcasāṅkhāya, (iti bhagavā)

Mantā asmīti sabbamuparundhe [sabbamuparuddhe (syā. pī. ka.)];
Yā kāci taṇhā ajjhattaṃ,
Tāsaṃ vinayā [vinayāya (?)] sadā sato sikkhe.

917.

“Yaṃ kiñci dhammamabhijaññā, ajjhattaṃ athavāpi bahiddhā;
Na tena thāmaṃ [mānaṃ (sī. ka.)] kubbetha, na hi sā nibbuti satamaṃ vuttā.

918.

“Seyyo na tena maññeyya, nīceyyo athavāpi sarikkho;
Phuṭṭho [phuṭṭho (sī. syā. ka.)] anekarūpehi, nātumānaṃ vikappayaṃ tiṭṭhe.

919.

“Ajjhattamevupasame, na aññato bhikkhu santimeseyya;
Ajjhattaṃ upasantassa, natthi attā kuto nirattā vā.

920.

“Majjhe yathā samuddassa, ūmi no jāyatī ṭhito hoti;
Evaṃ ṭhito anejassa, ussadaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci”.

921.

“Akittayī vivaṭacakkhu, sakkhidhammaṃ parissayavinayaṃ;
Paṭipadaṃ vadehi bhaddante, pātimokkhaṃ athavāpi samādhiṃ”.

922.

“Cakkhūhi neva lolassa, gāmakathāya āvaraye sotaṃ;
Rase ca nānugijjheyya, na ca mamāyetha kiñci lokasmiṃ.

923.

“Phassena yadā phuṭṭhassa, paridevaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñcīccī;
Bhavañca nābhijappeyya, bheravesu ca na sampavedheyya.

924.

“Annānamatho pānānaṃ, khādanīyānaṃ athopi vatthānaṃ;
Laddhā na sannidhiṃ kayirā, na ca parittase tāni alabhamāno.

925.

“Jhāyī na pādalolessa, virame kukkucā nappamajjeyya;
Athāsanesu sayanesu, appasaddesu bhikkhu vihareyya.

926.

“Niddaṃ na bahulīkareyya, jāgariyaṃ bhajeyya ātāpī;
Tandiṃ māyaṃ hassaṃ khiḍḍaṃ, methunaṃ vippajahe savibhūsaṃ.

927.

“Āthabbaṇaṃ supinaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ, no vidahe athopi nakkhattaṃ;
Virutañca gabbhakaṇaṃ, tikkicchaṃ māmakō na seveyya.

928.

“Nindāya nappavedheyya, na uṇṇameyya pasamsito bhikkhu;
Lobhaṃ saha macchariyena, kodhaṃ pesuṇiyañca panudeyya.

929.

“Kayavikkaye na tiṭṭheyya, upavādaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci;
Gāme ca nābhisajjeyya, lābhakamyā janaṃ na lapayeyya.

930.

“Na ca katthitā siyā bhikkhu, na ca vācaṃ payuttaṃ bhāseyya;
Pāgabbhiyaṃ na sikkheyya, kathaṃ viggāhikaṃ na kathayeyya.

931.

“Mosavajje na nīyetha, sampajāno saṭṭhāni na kayirā;
Atha jīvitena paññāya, sīlabbatena nāññamatimaññe.

932.

“Sutvā rusito bahuṃ vācaṃ, samaṇānaṃ vā puthujanānaṃ [[puthuvacanānaṃ \(sī. syā. pī.\)](#)];
Pharusena ne na paṭivajjā, na hi santo paṭisenikaronti.

933.

“Etañca dhammamaññāya, vicinaṃ bhikkhu sadā sato sikkhe;
Santīti nibbutiṃ ñatvā, sāsane gotamassa na pamajjeyya.

934.

“Abhibhū hi so anabhibhūto, sakkhidhammamanītihamadassī;
Tasmā hi tassa bhagavato sāsane, appamatto sadā namassamanusikkhe”ti.

Tuvaṭṭakasuttaṃ cuddasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

15. Attadaṇḍasuttaṃ

935.

“Attadaṇḍā bhayaṃ jātaṃ, janaṃ passatha medhagaṃ;
Saṃvegaṃ kittayissāmi, yathā saṃvijitaṃ mayā.

936.

“Phandamānaṃ pajaṃ disvā, macche appodake yathā;
Aññamaññehi byāruddhe, disvā maṃ bhayamāvisi.

937.

“Samantamasāro loko, disā sabbā sameritā;
Icchaṃ bhavanamattano, nāddasāsiṃ anositaṃ.

938.

“Osānetveva byāruddhe, disvā me aratī ahu;
Athettha sallamaddakkiṃ, duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ.

939.

“Yena sallena otiṇṇo, disā sabbā vidhāvati;
Tameva sallamabbuyha, na dhāvati na sīdati.

940.

“Tattha sikkhānugīyanti [sikkhānukiriyanti (ka.)], yāni loke gadhitāni;
Na tesu pasuto siyā, nibbijja sabbaso kāme;
Sikkhe nibbānamattano.

941.

“Sacco siyā appagabbho, amāyo rittapesuṇo;
Akkodhano lobhapāpaṃ, vevicchaṃ vitare muni.

942.

“Niddaṃ tandiṃ sahe thīnaṃ, pamādena na saṃvase;
Atimāne na tiṭṭheyya, nibbānamaso naro.

943.

“Mosavajje na nīyetha, rūpe snehaṃ na kubbaye;
Mānañca parijāneyya, sāhasā virato care.

944.

“Purāṇaṃ nābhinandeyya, nave khantiṃ na kubbaye;
Hiyyamāne na soceyya, ākāsaṃ na sito siyā.

945.

“Gedhaṃ brūmi mahoghoti, ājavaṃ brūmi jappanaṃ;
Ārammaṇaṃ pakappanaṃ, kāmapaṅko duraccayo.

946.

“Saccā avokkamma [avokkamaṃ (niddeśa)] muni, thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo;
Sabbhaṃ so [sabbaso (syā. ka.)] paṭinissajja, sa ve santoti vuccati.

947.

“Sa ve vidvā sa vedagū, ñatvā dhammaṃ anissito;
Sammā so loke iriyāno, na pihetīdha kassaci.

948.
“Yodha kāme accatari, saṅgaṃ loke duraccayaṃ;
Na so socati nājjheti, chinnaṃso abandhano.
949.
“Yaṃ pubbe taṃ visosehi, pacchā te māhu kiñcanaṃ;
Majjhe ce no gahessasi, upasanto carissasi.
950.
“Sabbaso nāmarūpasmiṃ, yassa natthi mamāyitaṃ;
Asatā ca na socati, sa ve loke na jīyati.
951.
“Yassa natthi idaṃ meti, paresaṃ vāpi kiñcanaṃ;
Mamattaṃ so asaṃvindaṃ, natthi meti na socati.
952.
“Aniṭṭhurī ananugiddho, anejo sabbadhī samo;
Tamānisaṃsaṃ pabrūmi, pucchito avikampinaṃ.
953.
“Anejassa vijānato, natthi kāci nisaṅkhati [nisaṅkhiti (sī. pī.)].
Virato so viyārabbhā, khemaṃ passati sabbadhi.
954.
“Na samesu na omesu, na ussesu vadate muni;
Santo so vītamaccharo, nādeti na nirassati”ti.

Attadaṇḍasuttaṃ pannarasamaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

16. Sāriputtasuttaṃ

955.
“Na me diṭṭho ito pubbe, (iccāyasmā sāriputto)
Na suto uda kassaci;
Evaṃ vagguvado satthā,
Tusitā gaṇimāgato.
956.
“Sadevakassa lokassa, yathā dissati cakkhumā;
Sabbhaṃ tamaṃ vinodetvā, ekova ratimajjhagā.
957.
“Taṃ buddhaṃ asitaṃ tādiṃ, akuhaṃ gaṇimāgataṃ;

Bahūnamidha baddhānaṃ, atthi pañhena āgamaṃ.

958.

“Bhikkhuno vijigucchato, bhajato rittamāsaṃ;
Rukkhamūlaṃ susānaṃ vā, pabbatānaṃ guhāsu vā.

959.

“Uccāvacesu sayanesu, kīvanto tattha bheravā;
Yehi bhikkhu na vedheyya, nigghose sayanāsane.

960.

“Katī parissayā loke, gacchato agataṃ disaṃ;
Ye bhikkhu abhisambhave, pantamhi sayanāsane.

961.

“Kyāssa byappathayo assu, kyāssassu idha gocarā;
Kāni silabbatānāssu, pahitattassa bhikkhuno.

962.

“Kaṃ so sikkhaṃ samādāya, ekodi nipako sato;
Kammāro rajatasseva, niddhame malamattano”.

963.

“Vijigucchamānassa yadidaṃ phāsu, (sāriputtāti bhagavā)
Rittāsaṃ sayanaṃ sevato ce;
Sambodhikāmassa yathānudhammaṃ,
Taṃ te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānaṃ.

964.

“Pañcannaṃ dhīro bhayānaṃ na bhāye, bhikkhu sato sapariyantacārī;
Ḍaṃsādhipātānaṃ sarīsapānaṃ, manussaphassaṃ catuppadānaṃ.

965.

“Paradhammikānampi na santaseyya, disvāpi tesāṃ bahubheravāni;
Athāparāni abhisambhaveyya, parissayāni kusalānuesī.

966.

“Ātaṅkaphassena khudāya phuṭṭho, sītaṃ atuṇhaṃ [accuṇhaṃ (sī. syā.)]
adhivāsayeyya;
So tehi phuṭṭho bahudhā anoko, vīriyaṃ parakkammadaḷhaṃ kareyya.

967.

“Theyyaṃ na kāre [na kareyya (sī. syā. ka.)] na musā bhaṇeyya, mettāya phasse
tasathāvarāni;

Yadāvilattaṃ manaso vijañña, kaṇhassa pakkhoti vinodayeyya.

968.

“Kodhātimānassa vasaṃ na gacche, mūlampi tesam palikhañña tiṭṭhe;
Athappiyaṃ vā pana appiyaṃ vā, addhā bhavanto abhisambhaveyya.

969.

“Paññaṃ purakkhatvā kalyāṇapīti, vikkhambhaye tāni parissayāni;
Aratiṃ sahetha sayanamhi pante, caturo sahetha paridevadhamme.

970.

“Kiṃsū asissāmi kuvaṃ vā [kudha vā (ka.), kutha vā (niddeśa)] asissaṃ, dukkhaṃ vata
settha kvajja sessaṃ;
Ete vitakke paridevaneyye, vinayetha sekho aniketacārī.

971.

“Annañca laddhā vasanañca kāle, mattaṃ so jañña idha tosanatthaṃ;
So tesu gutto yatacārī gāme, rusitopi vācaṃ pharusaṃ na vajjā.

972.

“Okkhittacakkhu na ca pādalo, jhānānuyutto bahujāgarassa;
Upekkhamārabha samāhitatto, takkāsaṃ kukkucciyūpachinde.

973.

“Cudito vacībhi satimābhinande, sabrahmacārīsu khilaṃ pabhinde;
Vācaṃ pamuñce kusalaṃ nātivelam, janavādadhammāya na cetayeyya.

974.

“Athāparaṃ pañca rajāni loke, yesaṃ satimā vinayāya sikkhe;
Rūpesu saddesu atho rasesu, gandhesu phassesu sahetha rāgaṃ.

975.

“Etesu dhammesu vineyya chandaṃ, bhikkhu satimā suvimuttacitto;
Kālena so sammā dhammaṃ parivīmaṃsamāno,
Ekodibhūto vihane tamaṃ so”ti.

Sāriputtasuttaṃ soḷasaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Aṭṭhakavaggo catuttho

Niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Kāmaṃ guhañca duṭṭhā ca, suddhañca paramā jarā;
Metteyyo ca pasūro ca, māgaṇḍi purābhedaṇaṃ.

Kalaṃ dve ca byūhāni [byūhāni (sī.)], punadeva tuvaṭṭakaṃ;
Attadaṇḍavaraṃ suttaṃ, therapuṭṭhena [therapañhena (sī.), sāriputtena (syā.)]
soḷasa;
Iti etāni suttāni, sabbānaṭṭhakavaggikāti.

5. Pārāyanavaggo

Vatthugāthā

976.

Kosalānaṃ purā rammā, agamā dakkhiṇāpathaṃ;
Ākiñcaññaṃ patthayāno, brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.

977.

So assakassa visaye, aḷakassa [muḷakassa (syā.), mūḷhakassa (ka.), maḷakassa
(niddeśa)] samāsane;
Vasi godhāvarīkūle, uñchena ca phalena ca.

978.

Tasseva upanissāya, gāmo ca vipulo ahu;
Tato jātena āyena, mahāyaññaṃ makappayi.

979.

Mahāyaññaṃ yajitvāna, puna pāvīsi assamaṃ;
Tasmiṃ paṭipaviṭṭhamhi, añño āgañchi brāhmaṇo.

980.

Ugghaṭṭapādo tasito [tassito (ka.)], paṅkadanto rajassiro;
So ca naṃ upasaṅkamma, satāni pañca yācati.

981.

Tameṇaṃ bāvarī disvā, āsanena nimantayi;
Sukhañca kusalaṃ pucchi, idaṃ vacanamabravi.

982.

“Yaṃ kho mama deyyadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ visajjitaṃ mayā;
Anujānāhi me brahme, natthi pañcasatāni me”.

983.

“Sace me yācamānassa, bhavaṃ nānupadassati;
Sattame divase tuyhaṃ, muddhā phalatu sattadhā”.

- 984.**
Abhisaṅkharitvā kuhako, bheravaṃ so akittayī;
Tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā, bāvarī dukkhito ahu.
- 985.**
Ussussati anāhāro, sokasallasamappito;
Athopi evaṃ cittassa, jhāne na ramatī mano.
- 986.**
Utrastaṃ dukkhitaṃ disvā, devatā atthakāminī;
Bāvariṃ upasaṅkamma, idaṃ vacanamabravi.
- 987.**
“Na so muddhaṃ pajānāti, kuhako so dhanatthiko;
Muddhani muddhapāte vā, ñāṇaṃ tassa na vijjati”.
- 988.**
“Bhotī carahi jānāsi, taṃ me akkhāhi pucchitā;
Muddhaṃ muddhādhipātañca, taṃ suṇoma vaco tava”.
- 989.**
“Ahampeṭaṃ na jānāmi, ñāṇamettha na vijjati;
Muddhani muddhādhipāte ca, jinānaṃ hettha [muddhaṃ muddhādhipāto ca,
jinānaṃ heta (sī. syā. pī.)] dassanaṃ”.
- 990.**
“Atha ko carahi jānāti, asmiṃ pathavimaṇḍale [pathavimaṇḍale (sī. pī.)];
Muddhaṃ muddhādhipātañca, taṃ me akkhāhi devate”.
- 991.**
“Purā kapilavatthumhā, nikkhanto lokanāyako;
Apacco okkākarājassa, sakyaputto pabhaṅkaro.
- 992.**
“So hi brāhmaṇa sambuddho, sabbadhammāna pāragū;
Sabbābhiññābalappatto, sabbadhammesu cakkhumā;
Sabbakammakkhayaṃ patto, vimutto upadhikkhaye.
- 993.**
“Buddho so bhagavā loke, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā;
Taṃ tvaṃ gantvāna pucchassu, so te taṃ byākarissati”.
- 994.**
Sambuddhoti vaco sutvā, udaggo bāvarī ahu;

Sokassa tanuko āsi, pītiñca vipulaṃ labhi.

995.

So bāvarī attamano udaggo, taṃ devataṃ pucchati vedajāto;
“Katamamhi gāme nigamamhi vā pana, katamamhi vā janapade lokanātho;
Yattha gantvāna passemu [gantvā namassemu (sī. syā. pī.)], sambuddhaṃ
dvipaduttamaṃ” [dvipaduttamaṃ (sī. syā. pī.)].

996.

“Sāvattiyaṃ kosalamandire jino, pahūtapañño varabhūrimedhaso;
So sakyaputto vidhuro anāsavo, muddhādhipātassa vidū narāsabho”.

997.

Tato āmantayī sisse, brāhmaṇe mantapārage;
“Etha māṇavā akkhissaṃ, suṇātha vacanaṃ mama.

998.

“Yasseso dullabho loke, pātubhāvo abhiṇhaso;
Svājja lokamhi uppanno, sambuddho iti vissuto;
Khippaṃ gantvāna sāvattiṃ, passavho dvipaduttamaṃ”.

999.

“Kathaṃ carahi jānemu, disvā buddhoti brāhmaṇa;
Ajānataṃ no pabrūhi, yathā jānemu taṃ mayaṃ”.

1000.

“Āgatāni hi mantesu, mahāpurisalakkhaṇā;
Dvattiṃsāni ca [dvittiṃsā ca (sī. syā. pī.), dvittiṃsa tāni (?)] byākkhātā, samattā
anupubbaso.

1001.

“Yassete honti gattesu, mahāpurisalakkhaṇā;
Dveyeva tassa gatiyo, tatiyā hi na vijjati.

1002.

“Sace agāraṃ āvasati [ajjhāvasati (ka.)], vijeyya pathaviṃ imaṃ;
Adaṇḍena asatthena, dhammenamanusāsati.

1003.

“Sace ca so pabbajati, agārā anagāriyaṃ;
Vivaṭṭachhado [vivattachaddo (sī.)] sambuddho, arahā bhavati anuttaro.

1004.

“Jātiṃ gottañca lakkhaṇaṃ, mante sisse punāpare;

Muddhaṃ muddhādhīpātañca, manasāyeva pucchatha.

1005.

“Anāvarenaḍadassāvī, yadi buddho bhavissati;
Manasā pucchite pañhe, vācāya vissajessati”.

1006.

Bāvarissa vaco sutvā, sissā soḷasa brāhmaṇā;
Ajito tissametteyyo, puṇṇako atha mettagū.

1007.

Dhotako upasīvo ca, nando ca atha hemako;
Todeyyakappā dubhayo, jatukaṇṇī ca paṇḍito.

1008.

Bhadrāvudho udayo ca, posālo cāpi brāhmaṇo;
Mogharājā ca medhāvī, piṅgiyo ca mahāsi.

1009.

Paccekagaṇino sabbe, sabbalokassa vissutā;
Jhāyī jhānaratā dhīrā, pubbavāsanavāsītā.

1010.

Bāvariṃ abhivādetvā, katvā ca naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ;
Jaṭājinadharā sabbe, pakkāmuṃ uttarāmukhā.

1011.

Aḷakassa patiṭṭhānaṃ, purimāhissatiṃ [purimaṃ māhissatiṃ (sī. pī.), puram
māhissatiṃ (syā.)] tadā;
Ujjeniñcāpi gonaddhaṃ, vedisaṃ vanasavhayaṃ.

1012.

Kosambiñcāpi sāketam, sāvatthiñca puruttamaṃ;
Setabyaṃ kapilavatthum, kusiṇārañca mandiraṃ.

1013.

Pāvañca bhoganagaraṃ, vesāliṃ māgadhaṃ puram;
Pāsāṇakaṃ cetiyañca, ramaṇīyaṃ manoramaṃ.

1014.

Tasitovudakaṃ sītam, mahālābhaṃva vāṇijo;
Chāyaṃ dhammābhitattova, turitā pabbatamāruhaṃ.

1015.

Bhagavā tamhi samaye, bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhato;
Bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, sīhova nadatī vane.

1016.

Ajito addasa buddhaṃ, sataraṃsiṃ [vītaraṃsiṃva (syā.), sataraṃsīva (ka.),
pītaraṃsīva (niddeśa)] va bhāṇumaṃ;
Candaṃ yathā pannarase, pāripūriṃ upāgataṃ.

1017.

Athassa gatte disvāna, paripūrañca byañjanaṃ;
Ekamantaṃ t̥hito haṭṭho, manopañhe apucchatha.

1018.

“Ādissa jammanaṃ [jappaṇaṃ (ka.)] brūhi, gottaṃ brūhi salakkhaṇaṃ [brūhissa
lakkhaṇaṃ (niddeśa)];
Mantesu pāraṃsiṃ brūhi, kati vāceti brāhmaṇo”.

1019.

“Vīsaṃ vassasataṃ āyu, so ca gottena bāvarī;
Tīṇissa lakkhaṇā gatte, tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.

1020.

“Lakkhaṇe itihāse ca, sanighaṇḍusakeṭubhe;
Pañcasatāni vāceti, sadhamme pāraṃsiṃ gato”.

1021.

“Lakkhaṇānaṃ pavicayaṃ, bāvarissa naruttama;
Kaṅkhacchida [taṅhacchida (bahūsu)] pakāsehi, mā no kaṅkhāyitaṃ ahu”.

1022.

“Mukhaṃ jivhāya chādeti, uṇṇassa bhamukantare;
Kosohitaṃ vatthaguyhaṃ, evaṃ jānāhi māṇava”.

1023.

Pucchañhi kiñci asuṇanto, sutvā pañhe viyākate;
Vicinteti jano sabbo, vedajāto katañjalī.

1024.

“Ko nu devo vā brahmā vā, indo vāpi sujampati;
Manasā pucchite pañhe, kametaṃ paṭibhāsati.

1025.

“Muddhaṃ muddhādhipātāñca, bāvarī paripucchati;
Taṃ byākarohi bhagavā, kaṅkhaṃ vinaya no ise”.

1026.

“Avijjā muddhāti jānāhi, vijjā muddhādhipātīnī;
Saddhāsatisamādhīhi, chandavīriyena saṃyutā”.

1027.

Tato vedena mahatā, santhambhitvāna māṇavo;
Ekaṃsaṃ ajinaṃ katvā, pādesu sirasā pati.

1028.

“Bāvarī brāhmaṇo bhoto, saha sissehi mārisa;
Udaggacitto sumano, pāde vandati cakkhuma”.

1029.

“Sukhito bāvarī hotu, saha sissehi brāhmaṇo;
Tvañcāpi sukhito hohi, ciraṃ jīvāhi māṇava.

1030.

“Bāvarissa ca tuyhaṃ vā, sabbesaṃ sabbasaṃsayamaṃ;
Katāvakaṣā pucchavho, yaṃ kiñci manasicchatha”.

1031.

Sambuddhena katokāso, nisīditvāna pañjalī;
Ajito paṭhamaṃ pañhaṃ, tattha pucchi tathāgataṃ.

Vatthugāthā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ajitamāṇavapucchā

1032.

“Kenassu nivuto loko, (iccāyasmā ajito)
Kenassu nappakāsatī;
Kissābhilepanaṃ brūsi, kiṃsu tassa mahabbhayaṃ”.

1033.

“Avijjāya nivuto loko, (ajitāti bhagavā)
Vevicchā pamādā nappakāsatī;
Jappābhilepanaṃ brūmi, dukkhamassa mahabbhayaṃ”.

1034.

“Savanti sabbadhi sotā, (iccāyasmā ajito)
Sotānaṃ kiṃ nivāraṇaṃ;
Sotānaṃ saṃvaramaṃ brūhi, kena sotā pidhiyyare” [pithiyyare (sī. syā. pī.), pithiyyare (sī. aṭṭha.), pidhiyyare (?)].

1035.

“Yāni sotāni lokasmim, (ajitāti bhagavā)
Sati tesam nivāraṇam;
Sotānaṃ saṃvaram brūmi, paññāyete pidhiyyare”.

1036.

“Paññā ceva sati yañca [satī ceva (sī.), satī ca (syā.), satī cāpi (pī. niddesa), sati cāpi (niddesa)], (iccāyasmā ajito)
Nāmarūpañca mārisa;
Etaṃ me puṭṭho pabrūhi, katthetaṃ uparujjhati”.

1037.

“Yametaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi, ajita taṃ vadāmi te;
Yattha nāmañca rūpañca, asesam uparujjhati;
Viññāṇassa nirodhena, etthetaṃ uparujjhati”.

1038.

“Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekhā puthū idha;
Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisa”.

1039.

“Kāmesu nābhigijjheyya, manasānavilo siyā;
Kusalo sabbadhammaṃ, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.

Ajitamāṇavapucchā paṭhamā niṭṭhitā.

2. Tissametteyyamāṇavapucchā

1040.

“Kodha santusito loke, (iccāyasmā tissametteyyo)
Kassa no santi iñjitā;
Ko ubhantamabhiññāya, majjhe mantā na lippati [limpati (ka.)];
Kaṃ brūsi mahāpurisoti, ko idha sibbinimaccagā”.

1041.

“Kāmesu brahmacariyavā, (metteyyāti bhagavā)
Vītataṇho sadā sato;
Saṅkhāya nibbuto bhikkhu, tassa no santi iñjitā.

1042.

“So ubhantamabhiññāya, majjhe mantā na lippati;
Taṃ brūmi mahāpurisoti, so idha sibbinimaccagā”ti.

Tissametteyyamāṇavapucchā dutiyā niṭṭhitā.

3. Puṇṇakamāṇavapucchā

1043.

“Anejaṃ mūladassāviṃ, (iccāyasmā puṇṇako)
Atthi [atthī (syā.)] pañhena āgamaṃ;
Kiṃ nissitā isayo manujā, khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānaṃ;
Yaññamakappayaṃsu puthūdha loke, pucchāmi taṃ bhagavā brūhi me taṃ”.

1044.

“Ye kecime isayo manujā, (puṇṇakāti bhagavā)
Khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānaṃ;
Yaññamakappayaṃsu puthūdha loke, āsīsamānā puṇṇaka itthattaṃ [itthabhāvaṃ (sī.
syā.)];
Jaraṃ sitā yaññamakappayaṃsu”.

1045.

“Ye kecime isayo manujā, (iccāyasmā puṇṇako)
Khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānaṃ;
Yaññamakappayaṃsu puthūdha loke, kaccissu te bhagavā yaññapathe appamattā;
Atāruṃ jātiñca jarañca mārisa, pucchāmi taṃ bhagavā brūhi me taṃ”.

1046.

“Āsīsanti thomayanti, abhijappanti juhanti; (Puṇṇakāti bhagavā)
Kāmābhijappanti paṭicca lābhaṃ, te yājayogā bhavarāgarattā;
Nātariṃsu jātijaranti brūmi”.

1047.

“Te ce nātariṃsu yājayogā, (iccāyasmā puṇṇako)
Yaññehi jātiñca jarañca mārisa;
Atha ko carahi devamanussaloke, atāri jātiñca jarañca mārisa;
Pucchāmi taṃ bhagavā brūhi me taṃ”.

1048.

“Saṅkhāya lokasmi paroparāni [parovarāni (sī. syā.)], (puṇṇakāti bhagavā)
Yassiñjitaṃ natthi kahiñci loke;
Santo vidhūmo anīgho nirāso, atāri so jātijaranti brūmi”ti.

Puṇṇakamāṇavapucchā tatiyā niṭṭhitā.

4. Mettagūmāṇavapucchā

1049.

“Pucchāmi taṃ bhagavā brūhi me taṃ, (iccāyasmā mettagū)
Maññāmi taṃ vedaguṃ bhāvitattaṃ;

Kuto nu dukkhā samudāgatā ime, ye keci lokasmimanekarūpā”.

1050.

“Dukkassa ve maṃ pabhavaṃ apucchasi, (mettagūti bhagavā)
Taṃ te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānaṃ;
Upadhinidānā pabhavanti dukkhā, ye keci lokasmimanekarūpā.

1051.

“Yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ karoti, punappunaṃ dukkhamupeti mando;
Tasmā pajānaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirā, dukkhassa jātippabhavānupassī”.

1052.

“Yaṃ taṃ apucchimha akittayī no, aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma [pucchāmi (sī. pī.)] tadin̄gha
brūhi;
Kathaṃ nu dhīrā vitaranti oghaṃ, jātiṃ jaraṃ sokapariddavañca;
Taṃ me muni sādhu viyākarohi, tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo”.

1053.

“Kittayissāmi te dhammaṃ, (mettagūti bhagavā)
Diṭṭhe dhamme anītihaṃ;
Yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ, tare loke visattikaṃ”.

1054.

“Tañcāhaṃ abhinandāmi, mahesi dhammamuttamaṃ;
Yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ, tare loke visattikaṃ”.

1055.

“Yaṃ kiñci sampajānāsi, (mettagūti bhagavā)
Uddhaṃ adho tiriyañcāpi majjhe;
Etesu nandiñca nivesanañca, panujja viññāṇaṃ bhava na tiṭṭhe.

1056.

“Evaṃvihārī sato appamatto, bhikkhu caraṃ hitvā mamāyitāni;
Jātiṃ jaraṃ sokapariddavañca, idheva vidvā pajaheyya dukkhaṃ”.

1057.

“Etābhinandāmi vaco mahesino, sukittitaṃ gotamanūpadhīkaṃ;
Addhā hi bhagavā pahāsi dukkhaṃ, tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo.

1058.

“Te cāpi nūnappaheyyu dukkhaṃ, ye tvaṃ muni aṭṭhitaṃ ovadeyya;
Taṃ taṃ namassāmi samecca nāga, appeva maṃ bhagavā aṭṭhitaṃ ovadeyya”.

1059.

“Yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedagumābhijaññā, akiñcanaṃ kāmabhava asattaṃ;
Addhā hi so oghamimaṃ atāri, tiṇṇo ca pāraṃ akhilo akaṅkho.

1060.

“Vidvā ca yo [so (sī. syā. pī.)] vedagū naro idha, bhavābhava saṅgamimaṃ visajja;
So vītataṇho anīgho nirāso, atāri so jātijaranti brūmī”ti.

Mettagūmaṇavapucchā catutthī niṭṭhitā.

5. Dhotakamāṇavapucchā

1061.

“Pucchāmi taṃ bhagavā brūhi me taṃ, (iccāyasmā dhotako)
Vācābhikaṅkhāmi mahesi tuyhaṃ;
Tava sutvāna nigghosaṃ, sikkhe nibbānamattano”.

1062.

“Tenahātappaṃ karohi, (dhotakāti bhagavā) idheva nipako sato;
Ito sutvāna nigghosaṃ, sikkhe nibbānamattano”.

1063.

“Passāmahaṃ devamanussaloke, akiñcanaṃ brāhmaṇamiriyamānaṃ;
Taṃ taṃ namassāmi samantacakkhu, pamuñca maṃ sakka kathaṃkathāhi”.

1064.

“Nāhaṃ sahissāmi [samissāmi (syā.), gamissāmi (sī.), samīhāmi (pī.)] pamocanāya,
kathaṃkathiṃ dhotaka kañci loke;
Dhammañca seṭṭhaṃ abhijānamāno [ājānamāno (sī. syā. pī.)], evaṃ tuvaṃ
oghamimaṃ taresi”.

1065.

“Anusāsa brahme karuṇāyamāno, vivekadhammaṃ yamahaṃ vijaññaṃ;
Yathāhaṃ ākāsova abyāpajjamāno, idheva santo asito careyyaṃ”.

1066.

“Kittayissāmi te santiṃ, (dhotakāti bhagavā) diṭṭhe dhamme anītihaṃ;
Yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ, tare loke visattikaṃ”.

1067.

“Tañcāhaṃ abhinandāmi, mahesi santimuttamaṃ;
Yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ, tare loke visattikaṃ”.

1068.

“Yaṃ kiñci sampajānāsi, (dhotakāti bhagavā)

Uddhaṃ adho tiriyañcāpi majjhe;
Etaṃ viditvā saṅgoti loke, bhavābhavāya mākāsi taṇha”nti.

Dhotakamāṇavapucchā pañcamī niṭṭhitā.

6. Upasīvamāṇavapucchā

1069.

“Eko ahaṃ sakka mahantamoghaṃ, (iccāyasmā upasīvo)
Anissito no visahāmi tārituṃ;
Ārammaṇaṃ brūhi samantacakkhu, yaṃ nissito oghamimaṃ tareyyaṃ”.

1070.

“Ākiñcaññaṃ pekkhamāno satimā, (upasīvāti bhagavā)
Natthīti nissāya tarassu oghaṃ;
Kāme pahāya virato kathāhi, taṇhakkhayaṃ nattamahābhipassa” [[rattamahābhipassa \(syā.\)](#), [rattamaḥaṃ vipassa \(ka.\)](#)].

1071.

“Sabbesu kāmesu yo vītarāgo, (iccāyasmā upasīvo)
Ākiñcaññaṃ nissito hitvā maññaṃ;
Saññāvimokkhe parame vimutto [[dhimutto \(ka.\)](#)], tiṭṭhe nu so tattha anānuyāyī”
[[anānuyāyī \(syā. ka.\)](#)].

1072.

“Sabbesu kāmesu yo vītarāgo, (upasīvāti bhagavā)
Ākiñcaññaṃ nissito hitvā maññaṃ;
Saññāvimokkhe parame vimutto, tiṭṭheyya so tattha anānuyāyī”.

1073.

“Tiṭṭhe ce so tattha anānuyāyī, pūgampi vassānaṃ samantacakkhu;
Tattheva so sītisiyā vimutto, cavetha viññāṇaṃ tathāvidhassa”.

1074.

“Accī yathā vātavegena khittā [[khittaṃ \(syā.\)](#), [khitto \(pī.\)](#)], (upasīvāti bhagavā)
Atthaṃ paleti na upeti saṅkhaṃ;
Evaṃ munī nāmakāyā vimutto, atthaṃ paleti na upeti saṅkhaṃ”.

1075.

“Atthaṅgato so uda vā so natthi, udāhu ve sassatiyā arogo;
Taṃ me munī sādhu viyākarohi, tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo”.

1076.

“Atthaṅgatassa na pamāṇamatthi, (upasīvāti bhagavā)

Yena naṃ vajjuṃ taṃ tassa natthi;
Sabbesu dhammesu samohatesu, samūhatā vādapathāpi sabbe”ti.

Upasīvamāṇavapucchā chaṭṭhī niṭṭhitā.

7. Nandamāṇavapucchā

1077.

“Santi loke munayo, (iccāyasmā nando)
Janā vadanti tayidaṃ kathaṃsu;
Ñāṇūpapannaṃ no muniṃ [muni no (syā. ka.)] vadanti, udāhu ve jīvitenuṇapannaṃ”.

1078.

“Na diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena, (na sīlabbatena) [() natthi sī.-pī potthakesu]
Munīdha nanda kusalā vadanti;
Visenikatvā anīghā nirāsā, caranti ye te munayoti brūmi”.

1079.

“Ye kecime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse, (iccāyasmā nando)
Diṭṭhassutenāpi [diṭṭhena sutenāpi (sī.), diṭṭhe sutenāpi (syā. pī. ka.)] vadanti
suddhiṃ;
Sīlabbatenāpi vadanti suddhiṃ, anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ;
Kaccissu te bhagavā tattha yatā carantā, atāru jātiñca jarañca mārisa;
Pucchāmi taṃ bhagavā brūhi me taṃ”.

1080.

“Ye kecime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse, (nandāti bhagavā)
Diṭṭhassutenāpi vadanti suddhiṃ;
Sīlabbatenāpi vadanti suddhiṃ, anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ;
Kiñcāpi te tattha yatā caranti, nāriṃsu jātijaranti brūmi”.

1081.

“Ye kecime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse, (iccāyasmā nando)
Diṭṭhassutenāpi vadanti suddhiṃ;
Sīlabbatenāpi vadanti suddhiṃ, anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ;
Te ce muni [sace muni (sī.)] brūsi anoghatiṇṇe, atha ko carahi devamanussaloke;
Atāri jātiñca jarañca mārisa, pucchāmi taṃ bhagavā brūhi me taṃ”.

1082.

“Nāhaṃ sabbe samaṇabrāhmaṇāse, (nandāti bhagavā)
Jātijarāya nivutāti brūmi;
Ye sīdha diṭṭhaṃva sutāṃ mutāṃ vā, sīlabbatāṃ vāpi pahāya sabbāṃ;
Anekarūpampi pahāya sabbāṃ, taṇhaṃ pariññāya anāsavāse;
Te ve narā oghatiṇṇāti brūmi”.

1083.

“Etābhinandāmi vaco mahesino, sukittitaṃ gotamanūpadhīkaṃ;
Ye sīdha diṭṭhaṃ va suttaṃ mutaṃ vā, sīlabbataṃ vāpi pahāya sabbhaṃ;
Anekarūpampi pahāya sabbhaṃ, taṇhaṃ pariññāya anāsavāse;
Ahampi te oghatiṇṇāti brūmī”ti.

Nandamāṇavapucchā sattamā niṭṭhitā.

8. Hemakamāṇavapucchā

1084.

“Ye me pubbe viyākaṃsu, (iccāyasmā hemako)
Huraṃ gotamasāsanā;
Iccāsi iti bhavissati, sabbhaṃ taṃ itihītihaṃ;
Sabbhaṃ taṃ takkavaḍḍhanaṃ,

1085.

nāhaṃ tattha abhiramiṃ.

“Tvañca me dhammamakkhāhi, taṇhānigghātanaṃ muni;
Yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ, tare loke visattikaṃ”.

1086.

“Idha diṭṭhasutamutaviññātesu, piyarūpesu hemaka;
Chandarāgavinodanaṃ, nibbānapadamaccutaṃ.

1087.

“Etadaññāya ye satā, diṭṭhadhammābhinibbutā;
Upasanta ca te sadā, tiṇṇā loke visattika”nti.

Hemakamāṇavapucchā aṭṭhamā niṭṭhitā.

9. Todeyyamāṇavapucchā

1088.

“Yasmiṃ kāmā na vasanti, (iccāyasmā todeyyo)
Taṇhā yassa na vijjati;
Kathaṃkathā ca yo tiṇṇo, vimokkho tassa kīdiso”.

1089.

“Yasmiṃ kāmā na vasanti, (todeyyāti bhagavā)
Taṇhā yassa na vijjati;
Kathaṃkathā ca yo tiṇṇo, vimokkho tassa nāparo”.

1090.

“Nirāsaso so uda āsasāno, paññāṇavā so uda paññakappī;
Muniṃ ahaṃ sakka yathā vijaññaṃ, taṃ me viyācikkha samantacakkhu”.

1091.

“Nirāsaso so na ca āsasāno, paññāṇavā so na ca paññakappī;
Evampi todeyya muniṃ vijāna, akiñcanaṃ kāmabhava asatta”nti.

Todeyyamāṇavapucchā navamā niṭṭhitā.

10. Kappamāṇavapucchā

1092.

“Majjhe sarasmiṃ tiṭṭhataṃ, (iccāyasmā kappo)
Oghe jāte mahabbhaye;
Jarāmaccuparetānaṃ, dīpaṃ pabrūhi mārisa;
Tvañca me dīpamakkhāhi, yathāyidaṃ nāparaṃ siyā”.

1093.

“Majjhe sarasmiṃ tiṭṭhataṃ, (kappāti bhagavā)
Oghe jāte mahabbhaye;
Jarāmaccuparetānaṃ, dīpaṃ pabrūmi kappa te.

1094.

“Akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ, etaṃ dīpaṃ anāparaṃ;
Nibbānaṃ iti [nibbānamīti (sī.)] naṃ brūmi, jarāmaccuparikkhayaṃ.

1095.

“Etadaññāya ye satā, diṭṭhadhammābhiniibbutā;
Na te māravasānugā, na te mārasa paddhagū”ti [paṭṭhagūti (syā. ka.)].

Kappamāṇavapucchā dasamā niṭṭhitā.

11. Jatukaṇṇimāṇavapucchā

1096.

“Sutvānaṃ vīramakāmakāmiṃ, (iccāyasmā jatukaṇṇi)
Oghātigam puṭṭhumakāmamāgamaṃ;
Santipadaṃ brūhi sahajanetta, yathātacchaṃ bhagavā brūhi me taṃ.

1097.

“Bhagavā hi kāme abhibhuyya iriyati, ādiccova pathaviṃ tejī tejasā;
Parittapaññaṃ me bhūripañña, ācikkha dhammaṃ yamaṃ vijaññaṃ;
Jātijarāya idha vipphānaṃ”.

1098.

“Kāmesu vinaya gedhaṃ, (jatukaṇṇīti bhagavā) nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu khemato;
Uggaḥītaṃ nirattaṃ vā, mā te vijjittha kiñcanaṃ.

1099.

“Yaṃ pubbe taṃ visosehi, pacchā te māhu kiñcanaṃ;
Majjhe ce no gahessasi, upasanto carissasi.

1100.

“Sabbaso nāmarūpasmiṃ, vītagedhassa brāhmaṇa;
Āsavāssa na vijjanti, yehi maccuvasaṃ vaje”ti.

Jatukaṇṇimāṇavapucchā ekādasamā niṭṭhitā.

12. Bhadrāvudhamāṇavapucchā

1101.

“Okañjahaṃ taṇhacchidaṃ anejaṃ, (iccāyasmā bhadrāvudho)
Nandiñjahaṃ oghatiṇṇaṃ vimuttaṃ;
Kappañjahaṃ abhiyāce sumedhaṃ, sutvāna nāgassa apanamissanti ito.

1102.

“Nānājanā janapadehi saṅgatā, tava vīra vākyāṃ abhikaṅkhamānā;
Tesaṃ tuvaṃ sādhu viyākarohi, tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo”.

1103.

“Ādānataṇhaṃ vinayetha sabbāṃ, (bhadrāvudhāti bhagavā)
Uddhaṃ adho tiriyañcāpi majjhe;
Yaṃ yañhi lokasmimupādiyanti, teneva māro anveti jantaṃ.

1104.

“Tasmā pajānaṃ na upādiyetha, bhikkhu sato kiñcanaṃ sabbaloke;
Ādānasatte iti pekkhamāno, pajaṃ imaṃ maccudheyve visatta”nti.

Bhadrāvudhamāṇavapucchā dvādasamā niṭṭhitā.

13. Udayamāṇavapucchā

1105.

“Jhāyīṃ virajamāsīnaṃ, (iccāyasmā udayo) katakiccaṃ anāsavaṃ;
Pāraguṃ sabbadhammānaṃ, atthi pañhena āgamaṃ;
Aññāvimokkhaṃ pabrūhi, avijjāya pabhedanaṃ”.

1106.

“Pahānaṃ kāmacchandānaṃ, (udayāti bhagavā) domanassāna cūbhayaṃ;
Thinassa ca panūdanaṃ, kukkuccānaṃ nivāraṇaṃ.

1107.

“Upekkhāsatisaṃsuddhaṃ, dhammatakkaṃpurejavaṃ;
Aññāvimokkhaṃ pabrūmi, avijjāya pabhedanaṃ”.

1108.

“Kiṃsu saṃyojano loko, kiṃsu tassa vicāraṇaṃ;
Kissassa vipphānena, nibbānaṃ iti vuccati”.

1109.

“Nandisaṃyojano loko, vitakkassa vicāraṇaṃ;
Taṇhāya vipphānena, nibbānaṃ iti vuccati”.

1110.

“Kathaṃ satassa carato, viññānaṃ uparujjhati;
Bhagavantaṃ puṭṭhumāgama, taṃ suṇoma vaco tava”.

1111.

“Ajjhattaṅca bahiddhā ca, vedanaṃ nābhinandato;
Evaṃ satassa carato, viññānaṃ uparujjhati”ti.

Udayamāṇavapucchā terasamā niṭṭhitā.

14. Posālamāṇavapucchā

1112.

“Yo atītaṃ ādisati, (iccāyasmā posālo) anejo chinnaṃsaṃsayo;
Pāraguṃ sabbadhammānaṃ, atthi pañhena āgamaṃ.

1113.

“Vibhūtarūpasaññissa, sabbakāyappahāyino;
Ajjhattaṅca bahiddhā ca, natthi kiñcīti passato;
Ñānaṃ sakkānupucchāmi, kathaṃ neyyo tathāvidho”.

1114.

“Viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo sabbā, (posālāti bhagavā) abhijānaṃ tathāgato;
Tiṭṭhantameṇaṃ jānāti, vimuttaṃ tapparāyaṇaṃ.

1115.

“Ākiñcaññasambhavaṃ ñatvā, nandī saṃyojanaṃ iti;
Evameṭaṃ abhiññāya, tato tattha vipassati;
Eṭaṃ [evaṃ (syā. ka.)] ñānaṃ tathaṃ tassa, brāhmaṇassa vusīmato”ti.

Posālamāṇavapucchā cuddasamā niṭṭhitā.

15. Mogharājamāṇavapucchā

1116.

“Dvāhaṃ sakkhaṃ apucchissaṃ, (iccāyasmā mogharājā)
Na me byākāsi cakkhumā;
Yāvataṭṭhiyañca devīsi, byākarotīti me sutāṃ.

1117.

“Ayaṃ loko paro loko, brahmaloko sadevako;
Diṭṭhiṃ te nābhijānāti, gotamassa yasassino.

1118.

“Evaṃ abhikkantadassāviṃ, atthi pañhena āgamaṃ;
Kathaṃ lokaṃ avekkhantaṃ, maccurājā na passati”.

1119.

“Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassu, mogharāja sadā sato;
Attānudiṭṭhiṃ ūhacca, evaṃ maccutaro siyā;
Evaṃ lokaṃ avekkhantaṃ, maccurājā na passati”ti.

Mogharājamāṇavapucchā pannarasamā niṭṭhitā.

16. Piṅgiyamāṇavapucchā

1120.

“Jiṅṇohamasmi abalo vītavaṇṇo, (iccāyasmā piṅgiyo)
Nettā na suddhā savanaṃ na phāsu;
Māhaṃ nassaṃ momuho antarāva
Ācikkha dhammaṃ yamaṃ vijaññaṃ;
Jātijarāya idha vippahānaṃ”.

1121.

“Disvāna rūpesu vihaññaṃāne, (piṅgiyāti bhagavā)
Ruppanti rūpesu janā pamattā;
Tasmā tuvaṃ piṅgiya appamatto,
Jahassu rūpaṃ apunabbhavāya”.

1122.

“Disā catasso vidisā catasso, uddhaṃ adho dasa disā imāyo;
Na tuyhaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ asutaṃ amutaṃ [asutaṃ amutaṃ vā (sī.), asutāmutaṃ vā (syā.),
asutaṃ’mutaṃ vā (pī.)], atho aviññātaṃ kiñcanamatthi [kiñci matthi (syā.), kiñci
natthi (pī.), kiñcinamatthi (ka.)] loke;

Ācikkha dhammaṃ yamaḥaṃ vijaññaṃ, jātijaṛāya idha vipphaṇāṃ”.

1123.

“Taṇhādhīpanne manuje pekkhamāno, (piṅgiyāti bhagavā)
Santāpajāte jarasā parete;
Tasmā tuvaṃ piṅgiya appamatto, jahassu taṇhaṃ apunabbhavāyā”ti.

Piṅgiyamāṇavapucchā soḷasamā niṭṭhitā.

Pārāyanatthutigāthā

Idamavoca bhagavā magadhesu viharanto pāsāṇake cetiye, paricārakasōḷasānaṃ
[paricārakasōḷasannaṃ (syā. ka.)] brāhmaṇānaṃ ajjhīṭṭho puṭṭho puṭṭho pañhaṃ [pañhe (sī.
pī.)] byākāsi. Ekamekassa cepi pañhassa atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya
dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjeyya, gaccheyyeva jarāmaṇassa pārāṃ. Pārāṅgamanīyā ime
dhammāti, tasmā imassa dhammapariyāyassa pārāyananteva [pārāyaṇaṃtveva (sī. aṭṭha.)]
adhivacanaṃ.

1124.

Ajito tissametteyyo, puṇṇako atha mettagū;
Dhotako upasīvo ca, nando ca atha hemako.

1125.

Todeyya-kappā dubhayo, jatukaṇṇī ca paṇḍito;
Bhadraṅvudho udayo ca, posālo cāpi brāhmaṇo;
Mogharājā ca medhāvī, piṅgiyo ca mahāsi.

1126.

Ete buddhaṃ upāgacchuṃ, sampannacaraṇaṃ isiṃ;
Pucchantā nipuṇe pañhe, buddhaseṭṭhaṃ upāgamaṃ.

1127.

Tesaṃ buddho pabyākāsi, pañhe puṭṭho yathātathaṃ;
Pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena, tosesi brāhmaṇe muni.

1128.

Te tositā cakkhumatā, buddhenādiccabandhunā;
Brahmacariyamacariṃsu, varapaññassa santike.

1129.

Ekamekassa pañhassa, yathā buddhena desitaṃ;
Tathā yo paṭipajjeyya, gacche pārāṃ apārato.

1130.

Apārā pārāṃ gaccheyya, bhāvento maggamuttamaṃ;
Maggo so pārāṃ gamanāya, tasmā pārāyanaṃ iti.

Pārāyanānugīgāthā

1131.

“Pārāyanamanugāyissaṃ, (iccāyasmā piṅgiyo)
Yathāddakkhi tathākkhāsi, vimalo bhūrimedhaso;
Nikkāmo nibbano [nibbuto (syā.)] nāgo, kissa hetu musā bhaṇe.

1132.

“Pahīnamalamohassa, mānamakkhappahāyino;
Handāhaṃ kittayissāmi, giraṃ vaṇṇūpasañhitaṃ.

1133.

“Tamonudo buddho samantacakkhu, lokantagū sabbabhavātivatto;
Anāsavo sabbadukkhapaṇiṇo, saccavhayo brahme upāsito me.

1134.

“Dijo yathā kubbanakaṃ pahāya, bahupphalaṃ kānanamāvaseyya;
Evaṃ pahaṃ appadasse pahāya, mahodadhiṃ haṃsoriva ajjhapatto.

1135.

“Yeme pubbe viyākaṃsu, huraṃ gotamasāsanā;
Iccāsi iti bhavissati;
Sabbāṃ taṃ itihitihaṃ, sabbāṃ taṃ takkavaḍḍhanaṃ.

1136.

“Eko tamanudāsino, jutimā so pabhaṅkaro;
Gotamo bhūripaññāṇo, gotamo bhūrimedhaso.

1137.

“Yo me dhammadesesi, sandiṭṭhikamakālikaṃ;
Taṇhakkhayamanītikaṃ, yassa natthi upamā kvaci”.

1138.

“Kiṃnu tamhā vippavasasi, muhuttamapi piṅgiya;
Gotamā bhūripaññāṇā, gotamā bhūrimedhasā.

1139.

“Yo te dhammadesesi, sandiṭṭhikamakālikaṃ;
Taṇhakkhayamanītikaṃ, yassa natthi upamā kvaci”.

1140.

“Nāhaṃ tamhā vipavasāmi, muhuttamapi brāhmaṇa;
Gotamā bhūripaññāṇā, gotamā bhūrimedhasā.

1141.

“Yo me dhammadesesi, sandiṭṭhikamakālikaṃ;
Taṇhakkhayamanītikaṃ, yassa natthi upamā kvaci.

1142.

“Passāmi naṃ manasā cakkhunāva, rattindivaṃ brāhmaṇa appamatto;
Namassamāno vivasemi rattiṃ, teneva maññāmi avippavāsaṃ.

1143.

“Saddhā ca pīti ca mano sati ca, nāpentī me gotamasāsanamhā;
Yaṃ yaṃ disaṃ vajati bhūripañño, sa tena teneva natohamasmi.

1144.

“Jiṇṇassa me dubbalathāmakassa, teneva kāyo na paleti tattha;
Saṃkappayantāya [saṃkappayattāya (sī.)] vajāmi niccaṃ, mano hi me brāhmaṇa tena
yutto.

1145.

“Pañke sayāno pariphandaṃ, dīpā dīpaṃ upaplaviṃ [upallaviṃ (syā. niddesa)];
Athaddasāsiṃ sambuddhaṃ, oghatiṇṇamanāsavaṃ”.

1146.

“Yathā ahū vakkali muttasaddho, bhadrāvudho āḷavi gotamo ca;
Evameva tvampi pamuñcassu saddhaṃ,
Gamissasi tvaṃ piṅgiya maccudheyassa pāraṃ” [maccudheyapāraṃ (sī.)].

1147.

“Esa bhiyyo pasīdāmi, sutvāna munino vaco;
Vivaṭṭacchado sambuddho, akhilo paṭibhānavā.

1148.

“Adhideve abhiññāya, sabbaṃ vedi varovaraṃ [paro varam (sī. syā.), paro param
(niddesa)];
Pañhānantakaro satthā, kaṅkhīnaṃ paṭijānataṃ.

1149.

“Asaṃhīraṃ asaṅkappaṃ, yassa natthi upamā kvaci;
Addhā gamissāmi na mettha kaṅkhā, evaṃ maṃ dhārehi adhimuttacitta”nti.

Pārāyanavaggo pañcamaṃ niṭṭhito.

Suttuddānaṃ –

1.
Urago [imā uddānagāthāyo sī. pī. potthakesu na santi] dhaniyopi ca, khaggavisāṇo
kasi ca;
Cundo bhavo punadeva, vasalo ca karaṇīyañca;
Hemavato atha yakkho, vijayasuttaṃ munisuttavaranti.
2.
Paṭhamakaṭṭhavarō varavaggo, dvādasasuttadharo suvibhatto;
Desito cakkhumatā vimalena, suyyati vaggavarō uragoti.
3.
Ratanāmagandho hirimaṅgalanāmo, sucilomakapilo ca brāhmaṇadhammo;
Nāvā [nātha (ka.)] kiṃsīlauṭṭhahano ca, rāhulo ca punapi vaṅgīso.
4.
Sammāparibbājanīyopi cettha, dhammikasuttavaro suvibhatto;
Cuddasasuttadharo dutiyamhi, cūḷakavaggavaroti tamāhu.
5.
Pabbajjapadhānasubhāsitanāmo, pūraḷāso punadeva māgho ca;
Sabhiyaṃ keṇiyameva sallanāmo, vāseṭṭhavarō kālikopi ca.
6.
Nālakasuttavaro suvibhatto, taṃ anupassī tathā punadeva;
Dvādasasuttadharo tatiyamhi, suyyati vaggavarō mahānāmo.
7.
Kāmaguhaṭṭhakaduṭṭhakanāmā, suddhavarō paramaṭṭhakanāmo;
Jarā mettiyavaro suvibhatto, pasūramāgaṇḍiyā purābhedo.
8.
Kalahavivādo ubho viyuhā ca, tuvaṭakaattadaṇḍasāriputtā;
Soḷasasuttadharo catutthamhi, aṭṭhakavaggavaroti tamāhu.
9.
Magadhe janapade ramaṇīye, desavare katapuññanivese;
Pāsāṇakacetiyaṃ suvibhatte, vasi bhagavā gaṇasetṭho.
10.
Ubhayavāsamāgatiyamhi [ubhayaṃ vā puṇṇasamāgataṃ yamhi (syā.)],
dvādasayojanīyā parisāya;
Soḷasabrāhmaṇānaṃ kira puṭṭho, pucchāya soḷasapañhakammīyā;

Nippakāsaya dhammamadāsi.

11.

Atthapakāsakabyañjanapuṇṇaṃ, dhammamadesesi parakhemajaniyaṃ [[varam khamanīyaṃ \(ka.\)](#)];

Lokahitāya jino dvipadaggo, suttavaraṃ bahudhammavicitraṃ;
Sabbakilesapamocanahetuṃ, desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

12.

Byañjanamatthapadaṃ samayuttaṃ [[byañjanamatthapadasamayuttaṃ \(syā.\)](#)],
akkharasaññitaopamagāḷhaṃ;

Lokavicāraṇañāpabhaggaṃ, desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

13.

Rāgamale amalaṃ vimalaggaṃ, dosamale amalaṃ vimalaggaṃ;

Mohamale amalaṃ vimalaggaṃ, lokavicāraṇañāpabhaggaṃ;
Desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

14.

Klesamale amalaṃ vimalaggaṃ, duccharitamale amalaṃ vimalaggaṃ;

Lokavicāraṇañāpabhaggaṃ, desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

15.

Āsavabandhanayogākilesaṃ, nīvaraṇāni ca tīṇi malāni;

Tassa kilesapamocanahetuṃ, desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

16.

Nimmalasabbakilesapanūdaṃ, rāgavirāgamanejamasokaṃ;

Santapaṇītasuddhasadhammaṃ, desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

17.

Rāgañca dosakamabhañjitasantaṃ [[dosañca bhañjitasantaṃ \(syā.\)](#)],
yonicatuggatipañcaviññāṇaṃ;

Taṇhāratacchadanatāṇalatāpamokkhaṃ [[taṇhātaratacchedanatāṇapamokkhaṃ \(syā.\)](#)],
desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

18.

Gambhīraduddasasaṇhanipuṇaṃ, paṇḍitavedaniyaṃ nipuṇatthaṃ;

Lokavicāraṇañāpabhaggaṃ, desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

19.

Navaṅgakusumamālagīveyyaṃ, indriyajhānavimokkhavibhattaṃ;

Aṭṭhaṅgamaggadharaṃ varayānaṃ, desaya suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

20.

Somupamaṃ vimalaṃ parisuddhaṃ, aṇṇavamūpamaratanasucittaṃ;
Pupphasamaṃ ravimūpamatejaṃ, desayi suttavaraṃ dvipadaggo.

21.

Khemasivaṃ sukhasītalasantaṃ, maccutatāṇaparaṃ paramatthaṃ;
Tassa sunibbutadassanahetuṃ, desayi suttavaraṃ dvipadaggoti.

Suttanipātapāḷi niṭṭhitā.